Tesla Leila Khugaeva Thinikashvili
Cross of Metaphysics and Holy War with Evil
Rob Reiner
All in the Family
THEN
Now

Tesla Leila Khugaeva Thinikashvili

Cross of Metaphysics and Holy War with Evil

2026

УДК 82-3
ББК 84-4
К42

Шрифты предоставлены компанией «ПараТайп»

Khugaeva Thinikashvili Tesla Leila
К42 Cross of Metaphysics and Holy War with Evil / Tesla Leila Khugaeva Thinikashvili. — [б. м.] : [б. и.], 2026. — 226 с. [б. н.]

УДК 82-3
ББК 84-4

12+ В соответствии с ФЗ от 29.12.2010 №436-ФЗ

© Tesla Leila Khugaeva Thinikashvili, 2026

FOREWORD

My Post on Facebook
(https://www.facebook.com/tesla.thinikashvili[1]).

Dear Media and Universities!
I am writing to you, — now at least in Twenty Second Time — to inform you, that Murder of Tesla, Author of Discovery, has exposed to the World that «Epstein's files» were Crime Against Holy Spirit — The Epstein's Holocaust/ I am happy to learn that United Nations took decision to classify Epstein's files as «Crime against Humanity». Though it is inaccurate statement, for Humanity is something special deserving awe and veneration only in the case we are part of Divine Energy of God's Intellect — and we are! And this means we have Holy Spirit of Thought, Of Science — we are Divine Spirit of God's Intellect. And thus this is Crime against Holy Spirit. This statement will be back as soon as controversy on Discovery of Psychic Energy will prove it to be truth. Further, Murder of Tesla exposed that Epstein's Holocaust has not only been ignored as Crime against Holy Spirit, but on the contrary, most mighty powers of the world employed the idea to Murder of Science and Scientist
It is obvious, that all Satans of the planet have been united in their hatred to Science, which means Freedom of Rule of Law, Health of humanity in Friendliness, Ethics of Living Conscience, Power of Truth, Power of Scientific Control, and Destruction of Physical control of Sadomasochism of Satans!
And it is obvious, that Satans have find a magic wand TO DEFORM

[1] https://ridero.ru/link/p-84U-31mjZlEnpr-_3bk

ALL HEALTHY, VIRTUOUS, INTELLIGENT people INTO TRASH OF VILLAINS through this phenomenon — THE EPSTEIN'S HOLOCAUST, invented by Trump and his friend Epstein. And you can observe yourselves the still lasting commitment of Israel and Trump's regime to each other in every move: bombing of Palestine, bombing of Iran, defending Epstein's Holocaust or BOMBING OF Author of Discovery of Psychic Energy. What is Epstein's Holocaust as PHENOMENA OF Mushroom Cloud of Satans of 21-th century??

It is not just facts of outrageous atrocities towards some concrete children in some concrete geographical place. It is first and foremost SOCIAL AND SATANIC PHENOMENA, which exposes the unlimited deformation of mind of VILLAINS, their BOTTOMLESS PERVERSION under circumstances of their Omnipotence in culture of Darwinian paradigm. THESE ARE MEN, who CAN KIDNAPP, FRAUD, RAPE, DEVASTATE MORALLY and PHYSICALLY CHILDREN, ENJOY THEIR TEARS, TORTURES and CRIES and Murder them. These are Men, who are no longer humans who are Amorphous Serpents of Dead Thought and Dead Conscience. And this is fact exposed by Discovery of Psychic Energy and the Murder of its Author by those Satans. I am trying to convey thus the idea, that EPSTENS HOLOCAUST IS NOT MERELY JURIDICAL CRIME. IT IS A SOCIAL PHENOMENA exposing full degradation of human mind: his thought, his conscience, his empathy, his responsibility, his ethics and esthetics, his honor and his fairness. ALL HUMAN THINGS HAVE BEEN DESTROYED — this is what demonstrates to the world the phenomena of the EPSTENS HOLOCAUST. SATANS has DEAD THOUGHT. The Idea of Epstein's Holocaust is as simple as dead thought: TO DECOMPOSE IN GARBAGE ALL HUMANS VIRTUES THROUGH KIDNAPPING AND RAPE those of them who are not beyond their reach. And accessible for Satans reach zone is as wide as their power, and is expanding everyday of Fall of Thought and Friendliness of Energy of Spirit of sane humanity. Most of Professors of West Universities are still beyond reach of Satans, but did you notice the abrupt collapse of security of Any

Person in USA with Victory of Trumps Regime?? Trump is consequence of aggravating damage of Darwinian paradigm and emerging of Satanic material energy all 20-th century, he is not the cause of the collapse of Freedom and Rule of Law. Satans like Trump and Putin has come to Power because of total destruction of infrastructure of Energy of Spirit in Darwinian Paradigm. It was Collapse of Scientific Control with the loss of a Truth in agnosticism and materialism, which denies Laws of Nature. It was Collapse of Morality and Conscience in Cult of Filed of Ego-system of material energy of mind which was the inevitable consequence of doctrines of Social Darwinism. All of you know very well the phenomena of La Vei: Church Of Satans, built on Bible of Darwin. It was foundation of the phenomena of Epstein's Holocaust, and we got it in time. I am saying thus that All Security we have reached with some progress of Thought and Conscience of Energy of Spirit of Human Civilization is now threatened and questioned: Rule of Law, Rights of Men, Values of Ethics of Conscience, Heroes of Virtue. All these is crumbling and will Collapse in process of Satans triumphant pace around the Earth. For the Values and Achievements of our civilizations — it was triumphant pace of very different Energy, the Divine Energy of Intellect and Spirit of Humankind. And movement of conservatives we are witnessing now is opposite movement backwards to barbarism of Physical control and Biological overindulgence in Sadomasochism. Satans, as they openly says this in Textbooks of Putin's Regime, — Satans are moving backwards to a «golden age of no reason and science», where only awe to the Force and Winning Leaders rules. We are Lost in Satanism of Material Energy of Mind because up to the moment of Discovery of Laws of Psychic Energy — the Real Truth we Got (In Science, in Religion, in Literature, in Philosophy) was always mixed up with the Lie. This is why Remarque was always right in his novels stressing the fact of «semi-truths» in everything. Semi-truth was Religion, explaining reality of human mind as truth of mortal war of energy of spirit with material energy of Ego-

system and as lies of some vulgar magic fairytales. Semi-truth was Science, discovering Laws of Nature in physical world as truth of Natural Energies and simultaneously Lies on Human Mind as either Omnipotent in its freedom to do whatever it pleases or being an instrument of Biology to adapt to environment. For Human Mind is also Natural Energy driving with Natural laws, instilled by Maker. Those Semi-Truth have Made fraudulent Satans Omnipotent: For they always employ the wrong side, the Lies of this semi-truth to reduce it to the pure Lie and Fraud. If you invoke Religion Christianity, they reply Invoking Magics of Christian Dogmas, reducing thus the Truth of philosophy of Christianity to the Absurdity. If you Invoke Rule of Natural Law and Philosophy of Metaphysics of Intellect — the Rule of Scientific control of Laws of Nature, They Invoke Rule of Normative Law and philosophy of empiricism, which denies Laws of Nature, and warrants only Laws, enforced by Police of Government (not by Science and Education Institutions). And this is modern way to cheat on Freedom of Rule of Law: for only Rule of Natural law is Freedom, while Rule of Normative Law is the same old Rule of Tyrants under masks of Democracy/ Did not you noticed this, especially those last years of «Revolution of Conservatives»??

This is why, Dear People of the World we need so much worldwide Controversy on Scientific Revolution Energetics. Satans have DEAD THOUGHT, their objective is to escape any INTELLIGENT DIALOGUE, TO DEVASTATE ALL INTELLIGENT RESOURCES of humankind. We should be on guard! We should not let them!

LET US DISCUSS THE NOTION OF METAPHYSICS THROUGHOUT THE WORLD!

DO NOT ALLOW SATANS TO SHUT OUR MOUTH when we mention metaphysics just with phrases like «this is magic», «this is dogmas of religion», «this is auto-da-fe of inquisition», «this is terrorism of islam», «this is Pharisee of Israel», «this babyish fairytales» and so on. They have their right to think and believe whatever they please, but their HAVE TO PROVE THIS IN WORLDWIDE CONTROVERSY! If they are so convinced in their rectitude, why

that enormous fear to be refuted in controversy. The thing is ALL OUR CIVILIZATION STANDS ON METAPHYSICS OF Intellect, or in other words — on Rational philosophy of CAUSATIONS OF NATURE, established by Maker. You can see this in science of physics. You can observe this in philosophy of greatest scientists and philosophers: Einstein, Descartes, Newton, Tesla, Maxwell, Faraday, Plank, Lower, Schweitzer, Toynbee, Renan, Spinoza, Plato, Aurelius, Augustine, Tolstoy, Merezhkovsky, even Voltaire, who rejected magic of religion, but accepted metaphysics of Intellect of laws of Nature (Jus Divine, Jus Naturale).

THIS IS CRUCIAL POINT, which is our only weapon to save ourselves from Power of Satans: Our Energy is based on Scientific control, and Darwinian paradigm of «materialism» denies Laws of Nature denies One Truth of Causations, and thus demolishes Intellect and its power to control society through Natural Laws of Psychic Energy. You need only to look through the book of K/ Popper «Open society and its enemies», where his «open society» is based on Marx's «economism» which praises to heavens, and «enemies» are J.S. Mill and his «Psychologism» of laws of psychic energy. For Popper altogether with all modern Darwinian paradigm denies CAUSATIONS of nature in human society (they are forced to make allowances for physics due to success of physical science of natural energies). METAPHYSICS OF INTELLECT IS NOT MAGIC, IS NOT DOGMAS OF RELIGION — do not let them to make fools of yourselves/

It is LAWS OF NATURE, including LAWS OF HUMAN NATURE, which Darwinian paradigm denies!

And ONLY WHEN WE HAVE METAPHYSICS OF INTELLECT OF LAWS OF NATURE we are STRONG ENOUGH TO DEFEND OUR FREEDOM AND OUR SANITY FROM SATANS!

THIS IS A POINT! Otherwise we are lost and helpless pawns in the hands of physical control of monsters destitute of thought and conscience!

WE ARE BEING STRANGLED NOW IN MUSHROOM OF Satans

of Epstein's Holocaust!
We have no HEAT OF SUN, We have no FRESH AIR OF HEAVENS, We have no FREEDOM of Thinking creatures to control our lives! Freedom of Rule of Law! Freedom of Scientific control!

We need CHURCH OF FRIENDLINESS to obtain Force of positive emotions of humankind — the force of trust, of candour, of compassion of support, of mutual respect, of humor, of conscience! AND INSTEAD WE GOT SATANS TRASH ROMANS CULTURE, Deforming and Decomposing Energy of Friendliness into «ROMANS OF SADOMASOCHISM» of Morons, in ENVY AND EGOES EMULATION of Megalomaniacs!
We need RULE OF NATURAL LAW, to obtain Freedom of thinking creatures to control our own lives. And INSTEAD WE HAVE FRAUD OF NORMATIVE LAW, the law, invented by sold out parliaments and enforced by government police! Do you need proofs? Just observe the misery and helplessness the Institution of Rights of Man has been reduced to! That was attempt to build the Natural Law as guiding force above the Normative law of national governments and you can witness the ruins of the attempt!
We need FRESH AIR of both institutions of Energy of Spirit — of Church of Friendliness, which is our emotional force, and of Scientific control of Rule of Natural Law, which is our intellectual Force. We need these both institutions to implement and to exercise enormous resources of our Divine Energy of Spirit, — this is to say to get FRESH AIR of primary positive emotions, as deep and pure as only God's fount can be!! AND INSTEAD WE ARE SUFFOCATING IN EXCREMENT OF SATANS CULTURE — the physical control of Morons of Sadomasochism, whose outcome is also the same: the perversion of biology, the useless efforts to get some «pleasure» from «murder and sex» as all mad maniacs of «Romance culture» keep doing from Nero and Sade up to the modern Epstein's Holocaust. Do not you feel the stench of SATANS SADOMASOCHISM??

Discovery of Psychic Energy gives definite answers on such crucial questions like following: What is Crime?
What is Sin?
What is Madness?

The madness in our world of ruined Science achieved the utter social success, and employed their MAD DEAD CONSCIENCE on EATING ENERGY OF SANE NAÏVE MEN AND WOMEN. They believe themselves to be «predators» as Darwinian paradigm legates. THIS IS WHAT IS MADNESS^ it can be merely disease (severe metaphysical tragedy), like in case with schizophrenia: Or CRIME AGAINST HOLY SPIRIT, like in case with SATANS and their capacity to FRAUD AND CONSUME ENERGY, LIVES of SANE People. THIS IS WHAT IS CRIME!
SATANS BELIEVE THEMSELVES TO BE SMART WOLVES eating stupid SHEEP. But in reality, it is their DEAD THOUGHT AND DEAD CONSCIENCE WHICH distinguishes them from human society. For SANE MEN WOULD RATHER COMMIT SUICIDE than commit crime against his conscience. Sane Men still have the ties with Divine energy of Intellect of God, which is lost for Satans. You can see that already savages, whose speculative capacity was not much greater than that of moderns Satans, displayed behavior of Crime Against Holy Spirit. And Chesterton in Everlasting Man, also stressed this fact: the deliberate sin of savages against Virtue of Conscience. «THE BETRAYAL OF CONSCIENCE OF FRIENDLINESS — to kill those whom you cheated to believe you are their friend» — to deliberately deride on Energy of Spirit of humankind. This is what is called — CRIME AGAINST HOLY SPIRIT. THE BACK MASS OF DARWINIAN PARADIGM, which legated to outrage truth and conscience as much as you can manage to become «the fittest».

Fromm «Anthology of human destructiveness»:
«Two features are the main characteristics of this system; the importance of private ownership and of malignant sorcery. The

Dobus have «disease-charms» which produce and cure illnesses and each illness has a special charm. Illness is explained exclusively as a result of malevolent use of a charm. Some individuals own a charm which completely controls the production and cure of a certain illness. This disease-and-cure monopoly for one illness naturally gives them considerable power. Their whole life is governed by magic since no result in any field is possible without it, and magical formulae quite aside from those connected with illness are among the most important items of private property. All existence is cutthroat competition and every advantage is gained at the expense of the defeated rival. But competition is not as in other systems, open and frank, but secret and treacherous. The ideal of a good and successful man is one who has cheated another of his place. The most admired virtue and the greatest achievement is a system of sharp practices which stresses one's own gains at the expense of another's loss. The art is to reap personal advantage in a situation in which others are victims. (This is a system quite different from that of the market which, in principle at least, is based on a fair exchange by which both sides are supposed to profit.) Even more char acteristic of the spirit in this system is their treachery. In ordinary rela tions the Dobuan is suave and unctuously polite. As one man puts it: «If we wish to kill a man we approach him, we eat, drink, sleep, work and rest with him, it may be for several moons. We bide our time. We call him friend.» (R. Benedict, 1934.) As a result, in the not infrequent case of murder, suspicion falls on those who have tried to be friends with the victim»

Chesterton, «Thomas Aquinas»: «It was so, for instance, in the Victorian time, Darwinian «competition,» in commerce or race conflict, was every bit as brazen an atheist assault, in the nineteenth century, as the Bolshevist No-God movement in the twentieth century. To brag of brute prosperity, to admire the most muddly millionaires who had cornered wheat by a trick, to talk about the «unfit» (in imitation of the scientific thinker who would finish them off because he cannot even finish his own sentence —

unfit for what?) — all that is as simply and openly Anti-Christian as the Black Mass»

«all that is as simply and openly Anti-Christian as the Black Mass» — says Chesterton/
And thus simply and Openly Anti- God's movements existed throughout Human History — the Movement of Satans of all epochs were always as plainly OPPOSITE to thought and conscience. THIS TWO DIRECTIONS AND WAR BETWEEN THEM THIS PIVOT AND ESSENTIALS OF THE WORLD HISTORY. Say, two opposite Directions in Israel, which eventuated in Crucifixion of Jesus: Divine energy of Spirit of Prophets against Black Mass of Satans Pharisee. Take, two opposite directions of Ancient Greece, described in Nietzsche's «Birth of Tragedy»: Divine energy of Socratic Intelligent man against mad magic man of Dionysus of Magic Olympic Mythology (Nietzsche sided with the latter one).
Take for example Good Emperors of Rome versus Evil Emperors of Rome: August and Antoninas against Nero, Commodes, Caracalla, and so on. This is perfect instance again of two opposite directions of movement of energy of mind of humankind: One, diseased, dead, vile moves against thought, truth and conscience and for poorly resources of Sadomasochism of material energy: to rob, to rape and enslave people. This is all they can conceive as «happy life». And this is CRIME AGAINST HOLY SPIRIT, for they always aim like Sade, to demonstrate the FORCE of VICE to demolish Energy of Thought and Conscience. And there is from the First Axial Age Divine Movement in opposite direction, which means HATRED TO FIELD OF EGO- SYSTEM of material energy of people, and deliberate heading against this material energy in pursuit of Energy of Spirit of Thought, Truth, Science, Church of Friendliness, — to Power and Bliss and Grace of Space and Time of Divine Intellect. You can see this two directions and Holy War between them waged by Energy of Spirit in every epoch of History: in Marxist Bolshevik Russia and in Merezhkovsky, Tolstoy; s Russia, in Luther's and Lessing's Germany and in Hitler's Germany,

in Vatican of Fathers of the Church and in Vatican of Monsters of Renaissance and so on. THIS IS THE CORE OF THE WORLD HISTORY, and this fact was also revealed in Discovery of Psychic Energy. And nowadays we witness the fact stated so brilliantly by Chesterton: THE SATANIC MOVEMENT OF DARWINIAN PARADIGM, which is

«all that is as simply and openly Anti-Christian as the Black Mass». Today it is OPPOSITE TO GOD DIRECTION WHICH WINS! It is Black Mass of Killing Children in Raping them by STUPID DEAD AMORPHOUS SERPENTS — the trash of humankind! And this is Doing Israel with his magic dogmas of Pharisee and USA with its Darwinian Paradigm and Hollywood Cult of Don Corleone! This is doing Putin's Russia with exposed by Merezhkovsky and Tolstoy Magic Dogmas of «orthodox theology» as Satanic and as Blasphemy of Holy Spirit! It is doing Vatican, exposed as abuser of little children

This is the disaster of situation we find ourselves! What would Chesterton say, if he lived up to our days, — he, the Defender of Catholicism??

Chesterton, «Orthodoxy»:

«I perceive that this enthusiasm is not only a note of Christianity, but a note of Paganism, a note of high human nature in many spheres. The Greeks felt virginity when they carved Artemis, the Romans when they robed the vestals, the worst and wildest of the great Elizabethan playwrights clung to the literal purity of a woman as to the central pillar of the world. Above all, the modern world (even while mocking sexual innocence) has flung itself into a generous idolatry of sexual innocence — the great modern worship of children. For any man who loves children will agree that their peculiar beauty is hurt by a hint of physical sex. With all this human experience, allied with the Christian authority, I simply conclude that I am wrong, and the church right; or rather that I am defective, while the church is universal». But OUR MODERN «CULTURE», which we can observe in WORSHIP OF HOLLYWOOD MOST DIABOLIC CHARACTERS, such as

characters in THE GODFATHER or ONCE IN AMERICA — this «culture» is merely an BLACK MASS of backward movement to the barbarism of Babylon, Moloch, Pharisee, Nero and Tiberius, Russian Tzars and their magic Christianity or Marxist materialism and their GULAG, to English Absolutism Tzars Stuarts, to Hitler and Holocausts to Vatican Monsters of Renaissance! This is Black Mass of Culture of Crime against Holy Spirit!

And this «culture» is the end of our civilization, because all we have on the way of thought and conscience of humankind was built by Energy of Spirit in Holy War against Black Mass of material energy, which is now triumphant! Triumphant in Shamelessness it is advocating and promoting Epstein's Holocaust! For they do not know WHAT IS SIN! WHAT IS CRIME! WHAT IS MADNESS!

They know only one formula of life: THE MIGHT IS RIGHT! This is all. They have been sending me that CULT MOVIE with Pacino and de Niro, «Heat», — the episode where de Niro who play bandit and murderer, asks Pacino employing his special speech: «And what «the f'uck"is normal life? Barbecu?». And Pacino, who plays «normal man», the righteous side of police on the guard of Rule of Law, smiles in reply, confirming him to be right! The Icons of Modern «culture» says through their «cult movies» to people the plain platitudes of Darwinian Black Mass: THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS SANE AND NORMAL, go on murdering and raping, robing and demolishing people in Epstein's Holocausts, — you are in the right as long as you are in the might!

This is what the Black Mass of winning material energy of Field of Ego-system, embodied by dead Amorphous Serpents means in practice: Simple and Open denial of all Cristian culture in Avowed admission of any crime as normal!

THUS I would like to say to these ICONS OF MODERN CULTURE That THERE IS NORMAL and THERE IS SANE!

There Is Virtuous and There Is Vicious!

There is Normal and There Is Abnormal!

There is Noble Thing and There is Vile Thing!

There is Honor and There Is Disgrace!

There Is Living souls and There Is Dead Souls!
And the line of demarcation between them is obvious to any human being with living Thought and Conscience (not to Amorphous Serpent!)
Those who dedicates their lives to Sadomasochism of physical control of Field of Ego-system in pursuit of «Power and Money"of violence — to rob, rape and violate in any ways people — is INSANE, ABNORMAL, VILE, VICIOUS, DISGRACEFULL, DEAD Amorphous Serpent. And those who moves in opposite Direction, aiming to destroy empire of material energy of monsters of Sadomasochism, in pursuit of Truth, Power, and Conscience of Scientific control, based on positive emotions of Friendliness — they ARE SANE, NORMAL, VIRTUOUS, VALIANT, HONORABLE, LIVING SOULS of human beings!
And this is not merely question of taste: which «power» to side: power of violence of sadomasochism or power of scientific control of truth and conscience. This is why Metaphysics of Intellect is Crucial in all questions of human society. Metaphysics of Intellect gives power of scientific control and metaphysics of Intellect proves that Satans are DEAD and their power is illusion, floating on destruction of science and friendliness! And metaphysics of Intellect proves that EATING ENERGY OF TRUTH AND CONSCIENCE OF SANE MEN, like Satans do in their treacherous strategy — is not being predator eating sheep. It is being CRIMINALS AGAINST HOLY SPIRIT, because energy of conscience is DIVINE ENERGY OF SPACE AND TIME OF INTELLECT. Metaphysics of Intellect proves that it is in this life that we get into SPAE AND TIM OF INTELLECT, while Satans of material energy are doomed to painful cyclic homeostasis of underground: that is to say, to distorted in pain positive emotions of sane men through mechanism of sadomasochism of material energy. The MINUS of emotions as result from Deformation of the PLUS of positive emotions of energy of Spirit — this is what is to get rotten into underground of staled air. This is why they are always hungry to eat sane men, and why no amount of eaten sane men will heal

their underground: to escape from their they need to escape from Field of Ego-system of material energy.

Now I Pass to Infamous Strategy of Satans to kill Tesla, Author of Discovery through «Mad Games in Romance». They killed Jesus merely dressing him a Buffalo. For Jesus' Apostles Nero prepared circus far more conspicuous^ Those First Christians, mentioned by Tacitus, murdered in despicable moral and physical atrocities in Nero's Circus, Raped on the sight of public and fed to the wild animals. And yet, the aim was to kill in torture, and not to discredit through the dirt of perversion of mad satans. And the blood of the victims of Nero became the grains of the Church of Christian Martyrs, most venerated since that time than any religion ever did. This is what Orwell means saying that MODERN SATANS ARE ANXIOUS TO ESCAPE PRODUCTION OF MARTYRS. Modern Amorphous Serpents employ more and more FRAUD, and less and less avowed violence (though hidden violence is growing as well). For History had taught them lessons with POWER OF MARTYRDOM of people of energy of Spirit. All of you know very well the Debilism of Assault of Satans on Author of Discovery with «Mad Games in Romance». All of you know very well that they conceal their aggression on Science and Freedom of Humankind under stupid pretext that they are Defending Dignity of Men. «MAN UP» they say, you know this. Many times I have given in my numerous volumes on Discovery Theoretical explanation of this absurd behavior of mad Amorphous Serpents. In situation, where Satans rules, all intellectual controversy is to be avoided at all costs, so that Satans could move their mad circle of LIES and Violence again and again. I AM THUS OBLIGED TO REPEAT FOR YOU, Dear People of the World, once more time: DO NOT BUY THAT THIS WAR WAGED TO WOMAN DEFYING POWER OF MEN. For even if this were the case it would be only Famous Position of Feminists and nothing other. But it is not this. IT IS WAR WAGED BY THE FREE MAN OF INTELLECT AND CONSCIENCE TO THE POWER OF VIOLENCE AND SADOMASOCHISM OF SATANS. IT IS WAR

OF ALL SANE MEN who crave to live in sane and free society WAGED TO ALL INSANE MEN, who believe exercising of VIOLENCE AND SADOMASOCHISM to be especially virile and Manly. IT IS PROVED WITHIN ESSENTIALS OF THEORY of Discovery of Psychic Energy. That Historical Slavery resulted not from Economical circumstances as Marx and Popper believed, but from Psychic Mechanism of Material energy of Mind: from Sadomasochism of Cyclic Homeostasis of Field of Ego-system! For all, absolutely all material energies are founded on this cyclic homeostasis! Biological energy as well, as psychic material energy, and as for example, electricity. This is not my words, this is words of W. Ostvald, of E. Mach, many times requited in my volumes on Discovery. Satans likes to compare themselves to animals, to jungles with wolves and sheep, and here they are in the right: THEIR Material energy really functions like material energy of biology, in circles of Hunger and Rest, in homeostasis from pain to the relief of pain. This is essence of «deficit (MINUS) motivation» of Satans, many times explained by Fromm and Maslow. And this is exactly the mechanism of material energy of Sadomasochism, which has two emotional Gravitations, «hungry» for each other: Gravitation of Superior Ego-protection (Narcissism) and Gravitation of Inferior Ego-protection (In-Love-Sickness). This is foundation of ALL HISTORICALLY KNOWN RELATIONS OF MASTERS AND SLAVES, RELATIONS OF VIOLENCE AND OBEDIENCE, RELATIONS OF SADOMASOCHISM!

And revelation of this mechanism of material energy of mind as foundation of all historical slavery IS THE END OF MARXISM in all its versions! Yet, Satans keep introducing me as Marxist! They are Morons, and they hope to FRAUD the entire world. This is why they dread CONTROVERSY SO MUCH!

THEY TRY TO INTRODUCE THEORY OF TWO ENERGIES OF MIND — Energy of Spirit (thought and conscience) and Material energy of Violence-Obedience (Sadomasochism) — as ATTEMPTS OF A WOMAN TO TAKE THE PLACE OF MEN! That is to say, to take the place of Superior Ego-protection and to leave the Inferior Ego-

protection to Men!
This is because Morons like them cannot even identify DISTINCTION between Energy of Spirit, which defines both Gravitations of cyclic homeostasis of material energy — as mad Filed of Egosystem, and between Church of Friendliness of Conscience of Sane Men! That is to say between Empire of Nero and Early Church of Fathers of Christianity!
On the contrary, it is their Sadomasochism of Physical control which is Threat to Real Men, because you won't deny that Socrates and Plato, who preached equality of women and men — were men. That Jesus and Apostles who preached that HUMAN SOUL IS EQUALLY DIVINE SPIRIT in women and in men — were men. That J. S. Mill, who wrote the book on Subjection of women, claiming there that «slavery of women is citadel of slavery of humankind» — was a man! For he was apparently right in this: the mechanism of Sadomasochism which Satans exercise with treatment of women is the same psychological mechanism on which all historical oppression, tyranny and slavery stands!

J.S. Mill, «Subjection of women»:

«People are not aware how entirely, informer ages, the law of superior
strength was the rule of life; how publicly and openly it was avowed, I do not say cynically or shamelessly — for these words imply a feeling
that there was something in it to be ashamed of, andnosuchnotion could find a place the faculties of any person in those ages, except a philosopher or a saint. …All that education and civilization are doing to efface the influences
on character of the law of force, and replace them by those of justice, remains merely on the surface, as long as the citadel of the enemy is
not attacked. The principle of the modern movement in morals

and
politics, is that conduct, and conduct alone, entitles to respect: that not
what men are, but what they do, constitutes their claim to deference; that, above all, merit, and not birth, is the only rightful claim to power
and authority. ...Well brought-up youth sin the higher classes thus often escape the
bad influences of the situation in their early years. Such people are little aware, when a boy is differently brought up, how early the notion
of his inherent superiority to a girl arises in his mind; how it grows with his growth and strengthens with his strength; how it is inoculated
by one schoolboy upon another; how early the youth thinks himself
superior to his mother, owing her perhaps forbearance, but no-real respect; and how sublime and sultan-like a sense of superiority he feels, above all, over the woman whom he honours by admitting her
to a partnership of his life. Is it imagined that all this does not pervert
the whole manner of existence of the man, both as an individual and
as a social being? It is an exact parallel to the feeling of a hereditary
king that he is excellent above others by being born a king, or a noble
by being born a noble. The relation between husband and wife is very
like that between lord and vassal, except that the wife is held to more
unlimited obedience than the vassal was. The self-worship of the monarch, or of the feudal superior, is matched by the self-worship of the male».

And all men of genius took this stand of defense of equality of men and women in Friendliness of conscience: Maslow and all his «subjects» in study of most healthy men of humankind, Adler, Chesterton, John Lennon, Einstein, Bertrand Russell, Benda and many many others. It is Real Men who must be afraid of Forgery Manliness of Satans, who identifies manliness as Tyranny and Oppression of Sadomasochism of material energy. For it is not only danger to be enslaved and robbed and terrorized like MANLY NEROES did in all time. It is also that unpleasant peril to be raped in Epsteins Holocausts of Satans, like Tiberius, Nero, Caracalla, Commodus, Sade, Epstein, Trump, Putin (whose jails are famous for rape of men)! Now they lost their shame to such a degree that keep plotting, involving ICONS OF ROMANCE CULTURE OF HOLLYWOOD the Epstein's Holocaust for Scientists! On the eyes of entire world!

They keep sending to me banana peels and cooked eggs to exhibit their silliness once again, for it was Chesterton who explained that symbol of Balls is symbol of cyclic material energy, and symbol of Cross is symbol of Metaphysics of Intellect of Energy of Spirit: INTERSECTION OF TWO WORLDS, Space and Time of Intellect and Space and Time of Material energy. And Chesterton, whom they also called unmanly for his advocating Jesus, proved manliness of Jesus to entire world. Or maybe you, Media and Universities, also believe Satans of Epstein's Holocaust, and those who crucified Jesus to be manly to a greater degree that Jesus??

Satans associate their EGO, the object of physical control of material energy, with their biological gender, because material energy is absolutely insane, and the only justification of absurdity of their behavior they take from the world of biological energy of animals. This is why they fight for Darwinian paradigm tooth and nail. But in reality, the symbol of balls is not symbol of biological male, it is symbol of Circle of Material energy — any material energy as Chesterton demonstrated in his volumes many

times (One is entitled The Ball and The Cross). For real manliness it is that Jesus, martyred on the Cross, and refused «to adapt to the pressure of material world» as Satans of Darwinian paradigm do, and endorse to do in the doctrine of «survival of the fittest». Manliness has nothing to do with materials energies — Ego of Satans or Balls of Animals. Manliness is phenomena of Energy of Spirit, which is created to control the material world through access to Laws of Natural Energies, BUT TO YIELD TO THE PHYSICAL PRESSURE of material world. It is energy of Cross, energy of Rulers of Space and Time of Intellect — the Rule of Natural Law. Or energy of Crucified Martyrs! But never Energy of cowardly «survival of the fittest», betraying god, friends, his own conscience, truth and justice just to save his ass! DO WHAT IS DUTY OF YOUR CONSCIENCE, used to say sane romans, AND HELL WITH THE MATERIAL UNIVERSE!
They keep sending to me men in Pink Garment to demonstrate that Church of Friendliness is Havoc for Virile Manliness of Satans. But it was their consumed Satan, — Epstein, who painted his house Pink, and not «woman» daughter of Bertrand Russell who felt losing her wits in Pink house.

Katherine Tait, My father Bertrand Russell:

«Though not large as we judged size, The home was fantastically
luxurious: dressing room and bath for every bedroom, deep soft rugs, and shelves and shelves of fancy linens and dishes. Luxury, But not
the kind of comfort we were used to. To a certain extent, The owner's
style of living forced itself upon us, As though we were wearing other
people's clothes. I felt wretchedly ill at ease in my frilly pink and
white girl's bedroom, Surrounded by mirrors and daintiness. Gradually, as we came to know more about America, We realized

that the
people who owned our house must be rich, Though its small size and
lack of books had at first deceive us. John and I, who have led
sheltered? Spartan lives, Found ourselves living in a pampered luxury
we only partially enjoyed. However as we came to understand the
price paid by others for the comfort in which we lived? We liked it
less and less/ Peter read books about the migrant workers about
business exploitation and about crooked land deals and she told us
with indignation what she had read/ But we went on living
in comfort just the same, not feeling ourselves responsible for
American wickedness. Everybody told us the public schools were
academically hopeless, really out of the question, and so I was sent
to a private school for girls, which was supposed to be on a higher
intellectual level. I attended this young ladies establishment, in which the girls wore uniforms and asked permission for everything
they did, in terror every day, being entirely ignorant of what was
expected in the way of obedience and good manners. The classes
were a farce. I remember coming home one day and saying with
contempt: You know there history books has big print and pictures
in it.»

Virginia Guiffre, «Nobody's girl»

«If I impress her friend, she says, he'll happily pay to get me trained. He's a mathematician — a genius with a knack for making money. „He
loves to help people," she says. The day after my „job interview," I did as Maxwell requested and
returned to the pink house behind the high wall. On this, my second
visit to El Brillo Way, I again followed Maxwell up the pink stairs,

around the king size bed, and into the room with the green massage
table. Again, Epstein was lying there naked. Again, Maxwell walked me
through the steps that a professional masseuse might follow. He would
soon explain that he needed to climax at least three times a day. It was
a biological imperative, he said, like breathing or eating. For him sex
wasn't connected to intimacy or love. It was a purely physical release. Epstein viewed sex almost as a procedure — one that he preferred
to be performed by nubile young girls like me ….As I became a regular at Epstein's house, it was difficult to avoid the
demeaning nature of this transactional relationship. Epstein took
delight in explaining to me, for example, that he had painted his house
pink because „I love pink. Pink is for pussy!" But so many of my
connections to men had been humiliating that I think I saw this one as
a challenge; maybe for once, I thought, I could make it work for me. This only makes sense, of course, when you consider how little I'd
grown up hoping for. As Epstein used me to satisfy his perverse
appetites, I rationalized that perhaps he might also help me to better
myself. If he and Maxwell made good on their promise to get me
trained as a masseuse, perhaps that would set me on a path
to freedom and prosperity. I told myself it was worth the gamble.
….The psychologist was only the first of many academics from
prestigious universities who I was forced to service sexually. I didn't
know it then, but Epstein had spent years campaigning to keep
company with the world's biggest thinkers and bestselling

scientific
authors — among them the physicist who discovered the quark, for example, and the computer scientist who consulted with Stanley Kubrick for his iconic film 2001: A Space Odyssey. At one point, Epstein
would even host the theoretical physicist Stephen Hawking, among
others, at a symposium organized around the question „What is gravity?“ Epstein had convinced himself that he — a college dropout — was on the same level as degree-holding innovators and theoreticians, and because he funded many of their research projects and flew them
around on his jets, he was largely welcomed into their fold. Then Epstein offered some of them a bonus: sex with one of us girls. In the
coming months, I would be told to service many men whom I'd later
learn were illustrious in their fields. On any given night, Epstein would
tell me to wait in the massage room until one of these strangers entered, clearly expecting sex. Scientists weren't the only people Epstein used his vast resources to win access to — which is how I came
to be trafficked to a multitude of powerful men. Among them were a gubernatorial candidate who was soon to win election in a Western
state and a former US senator. Since Epstein usually neglected
to introduce me to these men by name, or introduce them at all, I would only learn who some of them were years later, when I studied
photographs of Epstein's associates and recognized the faces of those
I was forced to have sex with. .....Several of us had been molested or raped as children; many of us
were poor or even homeless. Before meeting Epstein, one of his

victims had watched her father beat an eight-year-old boy to death; another was present when her boyfriend killed himself. We were girls
who no one cared about, and Epstein pretended to care. At times
I think he even believed he cared. A master manipulator who excelled
at divining the desires of others, he threw what looked like a lifeline
to girls who were drowning, girls who had nothing, girls who wished
to be and do better. If they wanted to be dancers, he offered dance
lessons. If they aspired to be actors, he said he'd help them get roles. If
they said the only thing they yearned to do was paint, he bought them
canvases and introduced them to key people in the art world. And
then, he did his worst to them»

V. Guiffre, «Nobody's girl»:

«Today I know that Epstein liked to tell friends that women were
merely „a life-support system for a vagina." I didn't know that then.
Today I know that Epstein made the following chilling distinction: „I'm
not a sexual predator; I'm an „offender." It's the difference between
a murderer and person who steals a bagel." I didn't know that then
either. Today I see how little he cared about the girls and women he
abused. But for a long time, I couldn't see it. Or maybe I didn't want
to see it. My experience being brutalized by the Prime Minister — and
the way Epstein glossed over it — changed that for me. Before the
Prime Minister's attack, Epstein had me fooled. I thought that Epstein's

predilection for childlike girls was a sickness, but that in his twisted
way he meant well. After the attack, I couldn't stay a fool. Having been
treated so brutally and then seeing Epstein's callous reaction to how
terrorized I felt, I had to accept that Epstein meted out praise merely as
a manipulation to keep me subservient».

For Material energy is always hungry to rape — to rape anything: men and women, children and old grannies, and even corpses and animals. Anything that falls within sphere of their attention. It is energy of constant, insatiable hunger of Sadomasochism of cyclic homeostasis of material energy! They ARE Animals!
Take care, Real Sane Men, to take side of Satans only because Author of Discovery is woman. Church of Friendliness is the only citadel of true manliness you can conceive of!
To finish my report to the World Pressa I have to attract your attention to the fact, that Murder of Tesla, Author of Discovery, whatever torture it was for me, had that positive outcome that proved to the world that Amorphous Serpents of Dead Thought and Dead Conscience are plain facts of Reality! They are as real, those horrible green snakes with pus instead of blood under mask of men as we are — the living human souls of sane humanity.

CHAPTER 1. THE CROSS OF METAPHYSICS

1. I CLAIM THAT I AM ANGEL

I Claim That I Am Angel!

I Claim That Many Angels Have Come to The Earth Since The First Axial Age of Humanistic Religions!

I Claim That UNIVERSE RESTS ON METAPHYSICS OF INTELLECT!

I Claim That ONLY HUMANKIND have been let in the know of this fact!

I Claim That NOT EVERY PERSON WHO LOOKS LIKE HUMAN IS HUMAN! Persons with dead Energy of Spirit and active material energy of Field of Ego-system — ARE SATANS, THE CRIMINALS AGAINST DEITY, AGAINST HOLY SPIRIT!

I Claim That ONLY THOSE WHOSE ENERGY OF SPIRIT IS LIVING FORCE can be considered as HUMANS!

I Claim That AMONG HUMANS can APPEAR ANGELS — Persons of SINGULARLY POWERFUL ENERGY OF SPIRIT, which empowers more close contact with The Maker — Intellect of the Universe!

It was not coincidence that all greatest minds of the world remained the most religious minds of the world in all ages. The greater Capacity to Think — The more powerful Energy of Spirit has a Person! And the greater power of Energy of Spirit — the more Angel like Person becomes! Zarathustra, Pythagoras, Socrates, Plato, Descartes, Leibnitz, Spinoza, Newton, Tesla, Maxwell, Faraday, Einstein, Plank, — and many many others.

Angels of Great Energy of Spirit in Religious Revelations, social science, in literature — are known to everyone, especially after my volumes on Discovery of Psychic Energy.

JOHN 1:

> «51 And he saith unto him, Verily,
> verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye
> shall see heaven open, and the angels
> of God ascending and descending
> upon the Son of man».

Those words of Jesus were prophecy on AGE OF MATURITY OF ENERGY OF SPIRIT of Humankind! For not every man is capable to receive Epiphany. Only those with healthy and mature Spirit, and it is issue of maturity of Scientific control of the Age! Tribes of savages with their total magic mentality of material energy have nothing to do with energy of Spirit of Intellect. J. Benda brings words of Renan with this regard: «I do not see reasons for immortality of savages' soul». But Rome Empire of Jesus had been ready to receive next Revelation on Kingdom of Heaven (next after first Axial Age of Revelations of Greece, Israel, Persia, India). Jesus Sermon was Sermon on Kingdom of Heaven, which is «AT HAND». This meant that humankind ceased to be savages with material energy of magic mentality and that the Energy of Spirit of Humankind is now mature enough to discern the kingdom of Heaven of Metaphysics of Intellect!

Chesterton, «Orthodoxy»:

> «I take in order the next instance offered: the idea that Christianity belongs to the dark ages. Here I did not satisfy myself with reading modern generalisations; I read a little history. And in history I found that Christianity, so far from belonging to the dark ages, was the one path across the dark ages that was not dark. It was a shining bridge connecting two shining civilisations. If any one says that the faith arose in ignorance and savagery the answer is simple: it didn't. It arose in the Mediterranean civilisation in the full summer of the Roman Empire. The world was swarm ing with sceptics, and pantheism was as plain as the sun, when Constantine nailed the cross to the mast. It is perfectly true that afterwards the ship sank; but it is far more extraordinary that the ship came up again: repainted and glittering, with the cross still at the top».

Thus, Thomas Aquinas Angelology is far more close to the genuine science of human mind that study of Apes behavior in modern Darwinian Paradigm! It approaches A. Maslow's study on most healthy persons, who appeared to be persons of philosophical comprehension, scientific thought, adamant ethics dismissing material energy of Field of Ego-system in all its phenomena.

For PEOPLE REALLY HAVE COMMUNICATION WITH DEITY due to the fact that they are part of Active Intellect: THOUGHT, THINKING, CAPACITY TO DISCERN LAWS OF NATURE, which no thing or being of universe possesses.

I DECLARE HERE THAT THERE ARE

— Angels: Persons with powerful capacity of Intellect and therefore of Energy of Spirit, fulfilling some Mission of Deity, they have been assigned

— Sane men: Educated Persons with substantial intellectual and moral activity, approaching standards of sane mindset of Fromm-Maslow-Horney humanistic psychology

— Satans: Beings (they are not persons, they are not humans) with DEAD ENERGY OF SPIRIT (which means dead Thought and Dead Conscience); And with grossly developed Filed of Ego-system of material energy (Superior Ego-protection of Treachery).

— Jesus' sinners: the rest of the humankind, common folk, confused with Darwinian paradigm into Ego-protection of material energy, and unaware of the disease. It is not Satan's Superior Ego-protection with deliberate treachery of Conscience: It is living conscience and compulsive, unconscious Inferior Ego-protection to a greater degree.

Chesterton, «Thomas Aquinas»:

> «But this is only a conjecture, and many other conjectures are possible. And I am disposed to think that Saint Thomas really was rather specially interested in the nature of Angels, for the same reason that made him even more interested in the nature of Men. It was a part of that strong personal interest in things subordinate and semidependent, which runs through his whole system: a hierarchy of higher and lower liberties. He was interested in the problem of the

> Angel, as he was interested in the problem of the Man, because it was a problem; and especially because it was a problem of an intermediate creature. I do not pretend to deal here with this mysterious quality, as he conceives it to exist in that inscrutable intellectual being, who is less than God but more than Man. But it was this quality of a link in the chain, or a rung in the ladder, which mainly concerned the theologian, in developing his own particular theory of degrees. Above all, it is this which chiefly moves him, when he finds so fascinating the central mystery of Man. And for him the point is always that Man is not a balloon going up into the sky nor a mole burrowing merely in the earth; but rather a thing like a tree whose roots are fed from the earth, while its highest branches seem to rise almost to the stars».

2. I DECLARE THESE MEN TO BE SATANS — AMORPHOUS SERPENTS OF DEAD CONSCIENCE AND DEAD THOUGHT

I DECLARE THAT MEN OF CONSPIRACY AGAINST DISCOVERY — Are Satans of Dead Thought and Dead Conscience! I DECLARE that These Men Are Not Human Beings! They Are Rotten Stench of Energy of Spirit, The Pigs, which are doomed to never see the Heavens of Space and Time of Intellect! They pride themselves «Dickheads» — this is what it means in translation into scientific language.

V. Poutin, D. Tramp, King Charles The Third, M. Rubio, Robert de Niro, Oliver Stone, V. Schenderovich.

Certainly, there must be much more Satans behind the Conspiracy of so many countries, but unfortunately this is the only names I know, on others I have no enough data.

My objective in this volume is not to provide for you juridical proofs of guilt of these men (Satans).

You know Satans have no Thought, and are not capable to intellectual and emotional association.

Their contacts are anonymous, and their goal is to utilize, to engulf the energy of another person.

My objective is thus to demonstrate to you through the facts of their anonymous attack on Author of Discovery and Angel

of God, that these men are Satans — the Evil, the Disease, the The dark Hell and stinking pus of Humankind.

My Objective is to Demonstrate all of you, sane people, that The Only Reason of Aggression of these Satans against Author of Discovery — is the reasons of Essential Holy War between Good and Evil! They Attack me like Satans attacked everything Sacred, Divine, Holy, Innocent, Saint! They attacked me like they attacked children in every single corner of our dying planet: in Epsteins Holocaust and in Catholic Church, in wars all over the earth they keep making children maimed invalids, especially with their mind. They attacked me like they kept attacked all Men of Intellect, All men of Religious genius, All Men of Virtue. Satan Sade says with this regard: Vice (wickedness) is always interested in virtue, as a prologue to his ugly story on «seduction and murder» of innocent and virtuous woman Justine. Satans know their Treachery of Deity and yearn to prove to themselves that The Evil is Stronger, — this is why they aim to destroy anything good, anything virtuous, anything sane, anything with living thought and conscience.

You can believe me or not — this question of your intuition! Proofs of my Honesty are in many volumes of My Discovery! My ultimate game is to protect myself from aggression of Satans and to prevent them from fooling the world on My Discovery! How to punish or reward Satans for what they have been doing to me and to many other innocent and sane people — is left to decide to you.

My goal is to get my Discovery to acquire possibility to start the work on the establishment of International Institution of Natural Law, that is to say of Church of Friendliness. And thus to protect sane men from Mushroom Cloud of Satans, which strangles people with its insufferable stench of Lie, Violence, Treachery, Rape, Murder, Robbery and so on «lifestyle» of Espteins Holocaust. I am no in the least interested in the fortune of Satans.

When I exposed the murder of Reiner's family by Marco Rubio, he sent me such messages:

— One with Picasso, and his words: learn rules meticulously and then broke them all!

— Next with such words «my latest music»

— Another was invitation to the group, entitled «Reading is my therapy» with little negro boy on picture. They made me used to their stupid anonymous messages. It took me few minutes to read it «Killing is my therapy»

— I do not know what is now going on Huffpost, or other devices they used to send their stupid anonymous attempts to oppress me. But that time you could read there words on the subject: " I know I went too far». Which means that he kept justifying himself when data on murder became known to the people of Trump's administration, and they «forgave» him and Trump.

— And sending me two clowns teachers of English: «My Bad, I apologize, I am Sorry»: this is all they have to say on murder of family of respected and innocent people with long list of service to the society.

— The articles in Pressa on Both men with regard to the murder you have seen and can judge what opinion formed the Pressa yourself. Now they keep sending me such messages: «Are you ready to pursue justice to the point to put the president of USA in jails?». Which obviously is meant to invoke patriotism to save criminal administration of Trump. Which will mean one more innocent prey to sacrifice to monstrous machine of murderers and pedophiles: the Rape and murder author of discovery.

I am trying to say thus that all of you, Oliver Stone and Robert de Niro and King Cherles and Mr Mackenzie and others — all of you are complicits in murder now, when you organized together assault on Author of Discovery of Psychic Energy with this satanic «starship» to the hell of perverts.

So are you ready to become complicits in despicable crimes of Trumps administrations and save them from jails at the cost of one more sacrifice??

It is obvious they are lying! Nixon did not went to jails, though his guilt was proved. E. Hoover did not go to jails after killing TWO BROTHERS KENNEDY and Martin Luther King (and only babies do not know this secret). Why Trump should go to jails for such trivial murder of common citizens –such trivial that they keep laughing the murder down up to this day in my Reels. Look the videos. Trump has been accused in many proved crimes, he is «convicted felon» and he is not in jails, he is in his second presidency. They say on jails just to frighten Americans to follow their Conscience.

This obvious and heavy Insanity, so inherent to Satans minds, in some other forms I could watch in other's anonymous phrases, sent to boast and brag their satanic capacities. I will bring them later, most of them I had published in my post on Facebook.

3. I DECLARE THAT MY MISSION WAS TO REPORT TO YOU THIS ESSENTIAL LAWS OF METAPHYSICS

I DECLARE That My Mission Was to Fulfill The Mission of Christ on «Kingdom of Heaven at Hand», and to devolve to the people data on fundamental metaphysical laws

I DECLARE That from now onward Revelations on Causations of Psychic energy (I cannot know how it is concerning other subjects) cease to be Matter of Faith and Begins to be the Matter of Science and scientific methodology. We do not need any longer to believe Sacred Scriptures, we can verify causations of nature through scientific control ^ access to the power of energy (and this is comprehensive answer to the «Hume's problem»).

I DECLARE That I am that person who is indicated in Gospels with Jesus' words:

Mattew 24:

28 For wheresoever the carcase is,

there will the eagles be a gathered together.

My heart was stopped on assault of Putin's felons — this is the corpse.

«Eagles» are symbol of material energy of «winning predators», eating carrion. For they assembled to drink my blood of prone prey of their sneaky, treacherous assault on genius.

For it is Discovery of Psychic Energy which gives scientific prove

— To Sermon on Kingdom of Heaven

— To therapy of mind through cleaning from field of Ego-system (pure religion without rites and idolatry — the psychological therapy, the philosophy of metaphysics)

— To Holy War with Evil, which is one of central theme of Gospels

— To sharp distinction between Church of Friendliness of Sane people and «Lust of Sadomasochism» of material energy

1) LAW NUMBER ONE. THE CROSS OF METAPHYSICS

Chesterton, «Everlasting man»:

«The cross has become something more than a historical memory; it does convey, almost as by a mathematical diagram, the truth about the real point at issue; the idea of a conflict stretching outwards into eternity. It is true, and even tautological, to say that the cross is the crux of the whole matter»

THE FIRST LAW OF METAPHYSICS is TWO PERPENDICULAR Space and Time:

— Space and Time of Physical World (cyclic homeostasis of material energies)

— Space and Time of Intellect (linear movement of scientific control).

Plato suggested that only the latter is true and the former is illusion.

Aristotle suggested that only a former one is true and the latter one is illusion,

Jesus and later his Saints, Augustine, Thomas Aquinas, Descartes suggested that both are true, though not equal

in importance: it is Space and Time of Intellect which moves the World.

Thus, The symbol of Cross which came with Jesus was not the symbol of immersion, or symbol of crucifixion: It was Symbol of Essential Law of Metaphysics: symbol of Two Perpendicular Space-Time continuum: one essential, space-time of Intellect, and other concomitant: space-time of physical energies.

Chesterton, «Everlasting man»:

«The mind of Asia can really be represented by a round 0, if not in the sense of a cypher at least of a circle. The great Asiatic symbol of a serpent with its tail in its mouth is really a very perfect image of a certain idea of unity and recurrence that does indeed belong to the Eastern philosophies and religions. It really is a curve that in one sense includes everything, and in another sense comes to nothing. In that sense it does confess, or rather boast, that all argument is an argument in a circle. And though the figure is but a symbol, we can see how sound is the symbolic sense that produces it, the parallel symbol of the Wheel of Buddha generally called the Swastika The cross is a thing at right angles pointing boldly in opposite directions; but the Swastika is the same thing in the very act of returning to the recurrent curve. That crooked cross is in fact a cross turning into a wheel. Before we dismiss even these symbols as if they were arbitrary symbols, we must remember how intense was the imaginative instinct that produced them or selected them both in the east and the west. The cross has become something more than a historical memory; it does convey, almost as by a mathematical diagram, the truth about the real point at issue; the idea of a conflict stretching outwards into eternity. It is true, and even tautological, to say that the cross is the crux of the whole matter»

2) LAW NUMBER TWO: PURE POSITIVE ENERGY AND VALOR (FIRMNESS, SUSTAINABILITY, INFLEXIBILITY) HAS ONLY ENERGY OF SPIRIT

Belonging to Space-Time of Intellect means belonging to the only possible «elite» of this Universe: the beings of proactive behavior, of active intellect, available to God and to humans, to the only way to be «governors» and «rulers» — to be brothers of scientific control of causations of nature, of natural law of human's society. Anything beyond this is ephemeral power, ephemeral «manliness», ephemeral aristocracy, which will fall with all apparent disgrace to the dirt of the «cave of foul mess gravitations, founded on „hunger of fear" of magic mentality of physical control» — to the mud of material energies.

Material energies function on physical control which reacts only on physical pressure. It is energy of «adaptation to the force pressure — energy of cowards, opportunists, cynics without conscience, slaves and satans. In a word — material energy of physical control.

Energy of Spirit is energy of Saints, Martyrs, Religious geniuses, Heroes, of Scientific geniuses, of all men of powerful intellect. Whose life's objective remains service to the truth. They do not adapt to the pressure of material world, they belong to another space-time and know this. They suffer and die rather then commit treachery toward their Home: Space and Time of Intellect.

Chesterton, «What is wrong with the world»:

«The subconscious popular instinct against Darwinism was not a mere offense at the grotesque notion of visiting one's grandfather in a cage in the Regent's Park. Men go in for drink, practical jokes and many other grotesque things; they do not much mind making beasts of themselves, and would not much mind having beasts made of their forefathers. The real instinct was much deeper and much more valuable. It was this: that when once one begins to think of man as a shifting and alterable thing, it is always easy for the strong and crafty to twist him into new shapes

for all kinds of unnatural purposes. The popular instinct sees in such developments the possibility of backs bowed and hunch-backed for their burden, or limbs twisted for their task. It has a very well-grounded guess that whatever is done swiftly and systematically will mostly be done by a successful class and almost solely in their interests. It has therefore a vision of inhuman hybrids and half-human experiments much in the style of Mr. Wells's „Island of Dr. Moreau." The rich man may come to breeding a tribe of dwarfs to be his jockeys, and a tribe of giants to be his hall-porters. Grooms might be born bow-legged and tailors born cross-legged; perfumers might have long, large noses and a crouching attitude, like hounds of scent; and professional wine-tasters might have the horrible expression of one tasting wine stamped upon their faces as infants. Whatever wild image one employs it cannot keep pace with the panic of the human fancy, when once it supposes that the fixed type called man could be changed».

3) LAW NUMBER THREE: HOLY WAR WITH EVIL

All following laws are consequences from that first law of TWO PERPENDICULAR SPACE-TIME continuums. For it is obvious, that in case HUMAN ENERGY OF SPIRIT BELONGS TO DIVINE GOD"S SPACE-TIME continuum of Intellect, it is direct responsibility of humankind to purge it from material energy! Because it is why material energy thus appears Evil: not because it magic or unnatural in some other way — it is as natural as any other cyclic material energy of physical space-time. The reason why it is enemy of Humankind lays in Metaphysical Cross6 We, the humans. Belong to Space-Time of Intellect, we have scientific control and Ethics of conscience, we cannot resemble pigs and eagles, we must fight for Divine Space we belong to!

This is not optional, this results from laws of metaphysics of universe we have only to subdue to, for saints of all times felt it and died in service to it. We must learn to move to our

fatherland — the divine space-time of Intellect and stay on those shining heights of free air of Pure Positive Downpour of divine energy!

Mark 3:

28 a Verily I say unto you, All sins
shall be forgiven unto the sons of
men, and blasphemies b wherewith
soever they shall blaspheme:
29 But he that shall a blaspheme
against the Holy Ghost hath never
forgiveness, but is in danger of
c eternal damnation:
30 Because they said, He hath an
unclean spirit.

4) LAW NUMBER FOUR: HOLY WAR WITH EVIL GIVES US THE COUNTENANCE OF REAL SELF OF SANE PEOPLE

The Third law deals with real Self and False Self, well familiar to humanistic psychology.

The texts of Gospels are unacceptably vague, and this is why Satans of magic Christianity so easily twisted them upside-down.

M16:

25 For whosoever will save his life
shall lose it: and whosoever will a lose
his life for my sake shall b find it.
26 For what is a man a profited, if
he shall b gain the whole c world, and
d lose his own e soul? or what shall a
man give in exchange for his soul?

Energy of Spirit has One Object of control (the thing whose force must be preserved) — this means one Self. For Self is object of control of law of preservation of force of psyche.

Sane men feels this Law — the imperial impulse to preserve the force of energy of spirit as riddled conscience when they wrong each other, or sharp compassion when others suffer, or indignation when there is injustice to somebody. All these are due to the fact that SELF (object of control of force) of Energy of Spirit is mutual for all sane men (of all countries and nations and epochs).

And how are we to see how this SELF looks like? What is that Mirror we can see the face of our real SELF, the face of our psyche, of energy of spirit?

It is thus the picture of WORLD HISTORY OF HOLY WAR OF SPIRIT WITH EVIL OF MATERIAL ENERGY!!

For this was that war through which the Birth, the emerging of humans Energy of Spirit came to the DayLight.

5) LAW NUMBER FIVE: IT IS TREACHERY OF HOLY WAR WITH EVIL WHICH WILL NEVER BE FORGIVEN!

John 8:
44 Ye are of your father the a devil,
and the b lusts of your father ye will
do. He was a c murderer from the
beginning, and abode not in the
d truth, because there is no truth in
him. When he speaketh lie, he
speaketh of his own: for he is a liar,
and the father of it.
45 And because I tell you the truth,
ye believe me not.
46 Which of you convinceth me
of sin? And if I say the truth, why
do ye not believe me?

This again follows from the First Essential Law of the Cross of Metaphysics.

If we belong to divine space-time of Intellect, we cannot betray our War with material energy which, embodied in rotten Satans, puts all its force to drown us into iniquities of cyclic stupid pain of material world!

6) LAW NUMBER SIX: SPIRIT = MAN = WOMAN = CHURCH OF FRIENDLINESS

M22:
29 Jesus answered and said unto
them, Ye do err, not knowing the
a scriptures, nor the b power of God.
30 For in the a resurrection they
neither b marry, nor are given in
marriage, but are as the c angels of
God in heaven.

I DECLARE That My Being Female is Not a Coincidence.

For it is My Mission to devolve to the people LAWS OF METAPHYSICS to implement thus Church of Friendliness.

Merezhkovsky when talking on THIRD TESTAMENT predicted that the new one will solve the following questions:

— Issue of One Person: How to preserve purity of Spirit and escape asceticism, ruining communications with God's physical world (it is comprehensively solved in theory of Psychic energy: it is not mortification of the flash which is needed it is Scientific control (neutralization, removal) of material energy of Field of Ego-system in mind which is true objective and ultimate point of Holy War with Evil)

— Issue of Two Persons: How to distinguish pure Love from foul Love (it is also solved in theory of psychic Energy: it is not biological contact which defiles men. It is question of which Psychic energy is engaged in communication of persons: if they are Pure Energy of Spirit — biological contact do not defiles them. But if they are «Lust of Sadomasochism» of material energy 0 then biology becomes «complicit in crime», becomes as vile as

sadomasochism of psychic energy)

— Issue of Three Persons: What is Church, what is positive and free society of sane men, in their words? Merezhkovsky claimed that the question was only advanced but far from solving in Christianity, and that it will be the main task of Third testament to answer the question.

Well, this third issue questioned by Merezhkovsky is also comprehensively solved within theory of Psychic Energy.

It is International Institution on Natural Law — The Rule of Natural Law, which was impossible before we got Discovery, the causations of two energies of mind in scientific formulas.

It is this which will be in foundation of success of new Christian Church — the Church of Friendliness, the friendship of all sane men of the world, for Christian Church is Universal as everyone knows.

And it is this LAW of SPIRIT=MAN=WOMAN, which runs this Church, for this is the end of OPPOSITE ROLES OF MEN AND WOMEN in Romance of Sadomasochism of material energy!

Men and Women of Energy of Spirit Look in One Direction: in Direction of laws of Nature, of Scientific Control, of Space-Time of Intellect (God).

Men and Women of Romans Sadomasochism Look at each other, for they see each other as «magic almighty» in delirium of mad Romance. Up to the moment when they see each other what they are in reality: dull pornography, sad and dismal crap. This is what culture of Romance, seeking «power in men» instead of gazing in one direction to the Science, to the divine law of god, is.

Antoine de Saint-Exupéry:

«Love does not consist in gazing at each other, but in looking outward together in the same direction.»

7) LAW NUMBER SEVEN: HATE TO THE EVIL AND MORTAL SIN OF «LUST OF SADOMASOCHISM»

LUKE 12:
Beware ye of the a leaven of
the Pharisees, which is b hypocrisy.
2 For there is nothing covered, that
shall not be revealed; neither a hid,
that shall not be known.
3 Therefore whatsoever ye have
spoken in a darkness shall be heard
in the light; and that which ye have
b spoken in the ear in c closets shall
be proclaimed upon the housetops.
4 And I say unto you my a friends,
Be not b afraid of them that kill the
body, and after that have no more
that they can do.
5 But I will forewarn you whom ye
shall a fear: Fear him, which after he
hath killed hath power to cast into
b hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.
Mark 9:
42 And whosoever shall a offend
one of these little ones that believe
in me, it is better for him that a
millstone were hanged about his
neck, and he were cast into the sea.
43 a And if thy hand offend thee,
b cut it off: it is better for thee to en
ter into life maimed, than having
two hands to go into c hell, into the
fire that never shall be quenched:
44 Where their worm dieth not,
and the fire is not quenched.

45 And if thy foot a offend thee, cut
it off: it is better for thee to enter
halt into life, than having two feet
to be cast into hell, into the fire that
never shall be quenched:
46 Where their worm dieth not,
and the fire is not quenched.
47 And if thine eye offend thee,
pluck it out: it is better for thee to
enter into the kingdom of God with
one eye, than having two eyes to be
cast into hell fire:
48 Where their a worm dieth not,
and the fire is not quenched.
49 For every one shall be a salted
with fire, and every sacrifice shall
be salted with salt.
50 Salt is good: but if the salt have
lost his saltness, wherewith will ye
season it?

THE DISASTOR of Darwinian paradigm consists in equalizing under one head of «LOVE»

— Church of Friendliness of Energy of Spirit

— and Lust of physical control of Sadomasochism, two opposite gravitations of cyclic homeostasis (Inlovesickness and Narcissism), two opposite Ego-protections (Superior Ego-protection, Violence and Inferior Ego-protection, obedience).

These two things, as you already know, belongs to two distinct in metaphysical sense, spaces: First belongs to Fresh Air and Sun of Highlands of Metaphysics of Intellect,

And second belongs to piggish animals world of cannibals eating and raping each other! Just try to read «Love in nature» and you will watch the heavy rape with murder on every step. This is due to the cyclic homeostasis of material energy which works on pain of «hunger, minus, deficit» and does not know what is

motivation of excess of Pure Positive Emotions of Energy of Spirit of Space and Time of Intellect.

Darwinism is thus not social science, it is Satanism which aims to prove righteousness of rape and murder «in nature» as a process of survival of the fitness and to justify thus all vices, wickedness and vile thing of Satans.

And this «science» teaches men «everything is love»: pedophiles exercise love, rapists of women exercise love, rapists of men exercise love. Rape of corpses is love, rape of animals is also love and so on. You have only mention to them zone where their genitals are ready for penetration and they will immediately call this «love». This is as horrendous consequences of Satanism of Darwinian paradigm as only Crime against Holy Spirit could be!

This is why my suggestions for social science is to dismiss word «love» entirely and replace it with corresponded to each energy true meanings:

— For Pure Positive Emotions of Energy of Spirit: Goodwill, Benevolence, Friendliness, Candor, Grace, tenderness, admiration, respect, joy in freedom and so on

— For Foul mess gravitations of cyclic homeostasis of Material Energy: Romance of Sadomasochism, Lust of Sadomasochism, Envy, obsessions, destructions of will, jealousy, smug concealment, malicious derision, Schadenfreude, gloat, malevolence and so on

Sane Goodwill is Friendliness to the Sane men and Hatred to Satans: it is normal Holy War with Evil.

Insane Romance Sadomasochism is foul mess of emotions, it is neither «love», nor «hatred», it is «ambivalent» as already Freud noticed. This is why filthy and messy emotions of material energy are called in theory of Psychic energy: gravitations: they are not «emotions» in the sense of pure fount of positive psychic power, which is only energy of Spirit. They are painful, compulsive gravitations, obsessions, with mixed hate and love founded on fear, which ends up in zero of non-entity. This is «dark underground of messy staled air» of material energy. And there is no escape from their unless to get rid from Field of Ego-system:

to find true valor to reject your Satanic Ego-protection, tell truth, and stand in ranks of War of Holy Spirit with Evil.

Now, I am trying to say, that THE MOST FORMIDABLE SIN AGAINST HOLY SPIRIT ONE CAN CONCEIVE is this:

TO BE AS MAD S TO RAPE SAINTS, TO RAPE SOLDIERS OF HOLY WAR OF SPIRIT to REPLACE HATRED AND WAR TO SATANS

WITH ROMANCE OF SADOMASOCHISM of Morons of Material Energy!!

ALL OF YOU,

WHO SUPPORTS PERVERTS IN THEIR RAPE OF AUTHOR OF DISCOVERY

I CLAIM THAT YOU ARE GOING AS FAR

AS JUSTIFYING RAPE OF ALL PAST AND ALL FUTURE SAINTS:

Then would you Justify Rape of Jesus??

Would Justify Rape of Galileo??

Would you Justify rape of Bruno??

Would you justify Rape of Trasea Petus?

Rape of Tacitus?

Rape of Divine Maria? (Satan Sade practice Rape of Jesus and his mother in his pervert handwritings, which in modern France are esteemed as «genius»)

Rape of Plato? (he was twice nearly sold in slavery, but even pervert antiquity did not commit such abomination). Rape of Socrates (He was poisoned, but not raped!)

Would you justify rape of all prisoners, who died in Holy Wars with Tzarism: Roman Tsariam of mad emperors, English Tsarism, French tsarism, German Tsarism, Russian Tsarizm)??

All them Saints and Heroes in Holy War with Satans Evil!!

If you are complicits of Satans and ready to create such precedent then go ahead! Hold your Peace!

Tacitus says that when Tiberius ordered to hang little children of Sejanus, his daughter was only 10 years old, and kept beseeching to not punish her for wrong behavior. And than it appeared that there was law prohibiting the execution of virgin

women. Tiberius gave another order: to rape the little girl and then to hang her. And the headman executed the orders with precisions says Tacitus. Now she was a whore, and it was right to hang her.

This what all of you are doing in hope that rape of scientist in Epsteins Holocaust will defile her with Rotten Stench of Satans! I am freaking out what all of you thinking about!!

This is what I will keep to explain to the people while I am capable to hold pen in following chapters on Starship to the Hell of Epsteins Holocaust!!

CHAPTER 2. DISCOVERY AND VICTORY OF SPIRIT IN HOLY WAR WITH EVIL

1. THE BIG DRAMA OF THE CROSS OF METAPHYSICS

I have chosen these two articles from internet, both with long lists of literature, and one extract from the book, — to illustrate to all of you the prose of «daily animals love». For everybody knows that Darwinian paradigm's admiration of «love and sex» is founded on the fact, that sex is «primal instinct» of the animals.

You can see yourself how little is left to be admired in mundane everyday sexual behavior of the animals. This is ordinary «Hunger» of cyclic homeostasis of material energies: as ordinary as Food Hunger. And both «pains» as essential «minus, deficit» motivations lead to the same result within cyclic mechanism of material energies: Short Relief of Tension and Full Restoration of Pain of Hunger Later, which is beginning of the new circle in pursuit of the «Food».

Thus for material energy «Food» is everything capable to be employed to relieve the pain of Hunger: this hunger or another hunger. Food is sheep to eat, and Food is Female or Weak Male to Rape. You can see that it is normal for male animals to rape both sexes: females and males. Notice also that even hermaphrodites keep raping each other, preferring to stay males when they have a choice. This is what kind of «romance» in sexual behavior «the nature» provides for Darwinians.

In fact, Biological energy is only circles of Fusion of energy from one organisms in another organisms through extremely

painful for animals process of eating, raping, murdering each other. And nothing else.

This is mundane functioning of Physical control of Law of Preservation of Force of material energy — cyclic homeostasis, circles of hunger-relief (balance — dis-balance). The Might is Right in nature, though this does not mean for him escape from the painful mechanism: his hunger is never satisfied, though he achieves reliefs oftener. People, who know what is scientific control of energy of Spirit, delivered themselves from physical control through technologies: they produce more food than they can consume (It is disease of material energy of psyche which keeps them destitute still). But animals, whatever strong predators they are, whatever strong males they are, are doomed for the vicious circle of painful alternative hunger and short relief. This is the core of their energy, their driving force. This is what is called wild nature. Cruelty in exercise of Law of Force: Eating each other to preserve your force, Raping each other to prove your force, Killing each other to preserve and to prove your force. This is what is Physical control of wild nature.

Animal-ethics.org

Antagonism in nature- sexual conflict, may, 24

> **«Sexual coercion**
> Sexual coercion is common among animals of many species, including insects, fishes, birds, bottle-nosed dolphins, and primates. The victim usually struggles and attempts to escape and is often immobilized by the attacker. In some cases, it results in severe injury from actions like scalping (tearing the skin over the head) among aquatic birds. The rape attempts can be made individually or in groups, like the «rape flights» performed by groups of drakes. The risk of injury is high and the severity of the act may lead to the drowning of the assaulted animal. Below we will investigate some of the kinds of sexual coercion employed by males of different species, and the negative effects they have on female animals.
> Mammals
> The coercive methods employed by male animals vary widely, as do the kinds of injuries sustained by the female animals. Northern elephant seals are extremely polygynous and sexually dimorphic.

Mature males, who can weigh up to 11 times the weight of an adult female, fight to control beaches and a harem of females. Male «courtship» behavior is direct and aggressive. If the female resists, the male will pin her to the ground with his massive bodyweight and bite the back of her neck repeatedly until she submits. This can result in severe injuries to the female, including bite wounds, broken ribs and internal bleeding. In some cases, the female will actually be killed by the male in the course of mating. Misplaced bites can cause lethal brain damage and the male's massive weight can damage organs or cause internal hemorrhaging

Male sea and river otters are polygynous, and extremely aggressive towards the females they mate with. Mating usually takes place in the water, and the male bites the female's muzzle, which often leaves scars, and sometimes holds her head under the water. This aggressive mating behavior sometimes results in the death of the female. A five year observational study of sea otter mortality found that, out of 105 dead sea otters, nose wounds due to mating trauma was the primary cause of death for two females, and a contributing factor in the deaths of nine more

Sexual coercion isn't always contained within species. Sea otters have also been observed raping baby seals. 19 such incidents in Monterey Bay California between 2000 and 2002 were reported, including this one:

A weaned harbor seal pup was resting onshore when an untagged male sea otter approached it, grasped it with its teeth and forepaws, bit it on the nose, and flipped it over. The harbor seal moved toward the water with the sea otter following closely. Once in the water, the sea otter gripped the harbor seal's head with its forepaws and repeatedly bit it on the nose, causing a deep laceration. The sea otter and pup rolled violently in the water for approximately 15 min, while the pup struggled to free itself from the sea otter's grasp. Finally, the sea otter positioned itself dorsal to the pup's smaller body while grasping it by the head and holding it underwater in a position typical of mating sea otters. As the sea otter thrust his pelvis, his penis was extruded and intromission was observed. At 105 min into the encounter, the sea otter released the pup, now dead, and began grooming.

Infanticide has been observed in several species of primates including chimpanzees, orangutans and baboons, as well as in lions and mice. Infanticide is a very significant cause of infant mortality in some mammalian species. It is the cause of 21% of infant mortality in mountain gorillas; between 31% and 38% in Hanuman langurs, and approximately 25% in lions.

The video below shows the new leader of a monkey troupe killing the children of the former leader. Despite having successfully driven off the old leader and taken control of the troupe, the females will not mate with him while they are still raising their children. The new leader therefore kills as many of their children as he can, in order to hasten the time when the females will mate with him and to ensure that their parental effort goes into raising his children rather than a rival's. Note the violence of his attack on the infants, and how one mother continues to cling onto and carry her dead child in an apparent display of grief.

Sexual conflict occurs even among hermaphroditic animals. Pseudobiceros hancockanus, for example, is a species of hermaphroditic flatworm. Each individual has two penises as well as ovaries, and is capable of fertilizing, or being fertilized by, another flatworm. However, as with sexually differentiated species, the partner who is fertilized incurs greater costs than the fertilizing partner. Hermaphroditic flatworms therefore engage in «penis fencing». This is a behavior in which two flatworms struggle to fertilize the other by piercing the other's epidermis and inserting semen, while avoiding being fertilized themselves. The inseminated partner then acts as the «mother,» incurring greater energy costs, while the inseminating partner acts as the «father,» incurring relatively little cost. In some species of flatworm, the struggle may last up to an hour.

To conclude, sexual conflict is extremely common. It is found in many species, from flatworms to ducks, from chimps to beetles. This conflict takes many forms, including physical aggression and rape, weaponized genitals and behavior modifying chemicals in sperm, and even infanticide. The harm it causes ranges in intensity, and it can include intense suffering, emotional trauma, physical injury and death».

This post is an adapted excerpt from my book «Wild Sex: The Science Behind Mating in the Animal Kingdom» ***Dr. C. BONDAR***

«We've already examined homosexuality in nature as a way to establish social bonds, practice sex, or just have fun. Although these theories are well-supported with data, there are other evolutionary reasons we see animal homosexuality that don't fit into those hypotheses.

The **intrasexual conflict hypothesis** suggests that homosexuality occurs as a byproduct of male: male competitiveness, as seen in male vervet monkeys. They engage in homosexual activities in order to establish and reinforce dominance hierarchies. Submissive males will retract both their testicles and their penis into their bodies as an illustration of heir low status. Dominant males will keep both extended. The

dominant males will orient themselves in a perpendicular direction towards the submissives. This displays their erect penis in a show of high-ranking prowess. They will also circle around submissive males and display their ano-genital regions.

Similar dominance sexual routines occur in many primate species. Silvery marmoset males engage in complicated homosexual dominant versus submissive routines that often see the dominant partner displaying an erection. This seems to say «I am allowed to have this, you are not». Low-ranking males will crawl towards dominant ones, making meek vocalizations and smelling the dominant's genitals.

A similar routine takes place in squirrel monkeys, although the dominant male will often spurt some urine during the process.

Sneaky Submissive Males and Mistaken Identities

Animal homosexuality may sometimes occur as a way to decrease the biological fitness of their male lovers. This happens in many insect species.

That sounds confusing, but it makes sense in the context of male: male competition.

Whenever males engage in sex, there are two roles. There is the giver (the one doing the mounting and penetrating) and the receiver (the one being mounted and penetrated).

Receiving males can modify their demeanour in order to manipulate other males into mating with them. This is often accomplished by appearing as females. This kind of pseudo-female behaviour has been observed in several insect groups including termites and fruit flies. It can take the form of female sex pheromones that the males secrete to attract other males.

Mistaken identity may result when a male has previously had sex with a female and retained some of her pheromones. This results in homosexual courtship by other males.

In a few species of anole lizards, subdominant (small) males pose as females so they can sneak into a dominant male's territory and get close to the females living there. These males also receive copulations from the dominant males. The logical question that comes to mind is «why would a male want to trick another male into having sex with him?»

In addition to reducing aggressive tendencies of dominant males, this kind of homosexual submission distracts aggressive givers from mating with females, which may leave more female mating options open for receiving males if giving males get «spent».

Essentially, animal homosexuality can sometimes be a way to trick a dominant male into wasting his sperm on a submissive male, instead

> of on a receptive female. In other cases, receiving males could take advantage of the nuptial gift being provided by giving males, even stealing it for their own nutritional benefit».

Now, when Satans of Black Mass of Darwinian paradigm, stand for Social Darwinism they stay for this beautiful program of physical control of force of material energy: Cruelty in exercise of Law of Force: Eating each other to preserve your force, Raping each other to prove your force, Killing each other to preserve and to prove your force.

They say in their books (48 laws of power, R. Greene and plenty Darwinians) that our society is a social jungle, and that it is divided in roles between predators and sheep. Needless to say that women are sheep, destined to be eaten by men in their Hunger Appetite for «sex food», in due animal's course maiming and murdering females in process. But «the weak men» are also sheep in the society ruled by Satans of physical control of material energy. It is obvious that «the weak ones» will be the most sane men of thought and conscience, incapable to inflict pain on their «brethren». This true elite of human society under conditions of Black Mass of Darwinian paradigm is doomed to become «Food», the objects for rape, robbery and murder for Morons. For Satans are people with dead Thought and Dead Conscience — Morons.

Furthermore, Satans do not want you «TO MAKE A DRAMA» from the fact. They want you to receive this as «reality» of human existence. It is reality of animals existence, and therefore — Satans excel in logics — it is reality of being of humankind! Common sense dictates to take reality as it is! For we cannot escape the facts of reality. Do not make Drama, when you are robbed, — take the reality as it is. Do not make Drama, when you are being bullied and insulted, — take the reality as it is. DO not make Drama, when you are Maimed and Raped, — take the reality as it is. Do not make Drama, when your friends and relatives undergo the same treatment, — you cannot escape this! Naked Force Rules! Do not make Drama when all of got

killed for debauch of some Moron — there is no escape from the Law of Force. The Might is Right!

This statements do not need comments, I just would like to notice the following.

ALL PEOPLE OF GREAT THOUGHT, ALL GENIUSES, ALL SAINTS, ALL PROPHETS, ALL SCIENTISTS AND ARTISTS OF GREAT TALENT — the people of powerful energy of spirit in other words — all of them always Displayed PROFOUND DRAMA under such circumstances.

Church Militant of Christianity is Profound Drama in Holy War with Physical Law of Force of material energy! Martyrdom of Saints, rejecting to submit to the oppression of Satans, IS PROFOUND DRAMA of people who KNOWS WHAT IS THE CROSS OF METAPHYSICS!

WHAT IS space-time of human active Intellect, which CHANGES ABSOLUTELY ALL CHARACTERISTICS of humankind from animals world of physical control of material energy!

Holy War with Evil is awareness of humankind of living Intellect of the special quality of Energy of Spirit, which has nothing in common with animals monstrous hunger-food chasing torture. Humans can easily control production of food in amounts, which will make them forget biological hunger forever. And humans do not see food in each other: it is candor, truth, conscience, justice, compassion, admiration, interest, trust, humor, collaboration, creativity which holds them together.

It is that Cross of Metaphysics which makes Law of Force of physical control that horrible Drama for humans of Intellect and their Law of Force of scientific control, when it is Truth and Conscience which rules.

2. DARWINIANS FAILED TO CONCEAL THAT DARWINISM IS SATANISM

You know, all of them tries to prove that they are making science, «nothing personal only business». They do not champion absurdities of Darwinism because they Like to Contemplate the Victory of Evil, the Victory of Vice over Virtue Being Proved in Science, Being Proved in Intellect, to convey to the idiots of Virtue and Good that they are Idiots Indeed!

They would talk to you on «objectiveness of science» on being impartial and disinterested reasoners and facts observers in all earnestness. They will do their best to convince you that they fully believe in pure laws of biological world, and nothing beyond this. It is sheer biology, sheer laws of survival of the fittest, and nothing beyond this.

And then they will suddenly erect Church of Satanism of La Vei, with Bible of Darwin to display that they feel precisely well The Cross of Metaphysics: the war between two opposite energies within one mind of humans. They feel it, they are aware of it, and still they side with the Evil side — they champion physical control of Field of Ego-system of Material Energy!

It is this data to share with the world we get from such confessions of Satans.

Another conspicuous instance is handwritings of Sade. It was Sade the pioneer of Social Darwinism, and thus the pioneer of attempts to advocate Satanism through pseudo-science, sponging on authority of true science.

You can observe from quotations below, that Sade entertained ideas of Social Darwinism exactly as we can find them in Darwin's «Descent of Man», or Hitler's advocating of Darwinism in «Mine Kampf».

And yet following him as he develops his «ideas» we find something opposite: He obviously is concerned to contend MORALITY OF HOLY WAR OF CHRISTIANITY to prove the rectitude of the Satanic side — of the side of Evil. It is far from being merely

«biological theory» on descent of man from animal and there oneness as functioning organisms of nature. It is avowed «Holy War» waged to Virtue, to The Good — to Truth and Conscience, to Honesty and Chastity, to normal working and praying people. And certainly, this means that Sade also did not escape subconscious feeling of The Cross of Metaphysics, the two opposite energies in the mind of the humans, and chose the wrong side — the side of material energy of Evil.

For it is not murder and debauchery itself which attracts him, though he dedicates long apology to murder as «law of nature». It is blasphemy and crime, that is to say, the derision on virtue, that matters for him. Obviously, he aims TO PROVE THE VICTORY OF EVIL IN MORTAL FIGHT WITH THE GOOD.

Marquis De Sad, Justine or The Misfortunes Of Virtue:

> «The great day finally arrived. Would you believe, Madame, to what depths of monstrous impiety the friars sank during the festival? They fancied that a visible miracle would considerably enhance their good name and consequently dressed Florette, who was the youngest and smallest of us, in all the Virgin's finery, secured her fast around the waist by ropes which could not be seen, and ordered her to raise her arms solemnly heavenwards when the host was lifted up. Since the unhappy creature was threatened with the most cruel treatment if she uttered a single word or failed to carry out her role, she performed to the best of her ability and the fraud was every whit as successful as could have been wished for. The congregation acclaimed a miracle, gave rich offerings to the Virgin, and went away more convinced than ever of the mercy of the Heavenly Mother. To crown their impiety, the libertines required Florette to appear at supper dressed in the costume which had brought her such homage, and each inflamed his odious desires by subjecting her, she still wearing the same vestments, to his lewd whims. Excited by this initial crime, the monsters did not stop there. They then made her lie face down, unclothed, upon a large table, lit candles, placed a figure of Our Lord next her head, and dared celebrate the most awful of our mysteries upon her bare back. I fainted at the horrible sight of it, being unable to bear the spectacle. Seeing this, Raphael declared that, to break me to their ways, I should serve as altar in my turn. I was seized and placed where Florette had been and the foul Italian, enacting much crueller and infinitely more sacrilegious rites, consummated over me the same horror which he had the

> moment before performed over my companion. I was dragged from there unconscious»

THE MARQUIS DE SADE Justine, Philosophy in the Bedroom, and other writings COMPILED AND TRANSLATED BY RICHARD SEAVER & AUSTRYN WAINHOUSE, 1965:

> «What is man? and what difference is there between him and other plants, between him and all the other animals of the world? None, obviously. Fortuitously placed, like them, upon this globe, he is born like them; like them, he reproduces, rises, and falls; like them he arrives at old age and sinks like them into nothingness at the close of the life span Nature assigns each species of animal, in accordance with its organic construction. Since the parallels are so exact that the inquiring eye of philosophy is absolutely unable to perceive any grounds for discrimination, there is then just as much evil in killing animals as men, or just as little, and whatever be the distinctions we make, they will be found to stem from our pride's prejudices, than which, unhappily, nothing is more absurd. Let us all the same press on to the question. You cannot deny it is one and the same, to destroy a man or a beast;
>
> If Nature denies eternity to beings, it follows that their destruction is one of her laws. Now, once we observe that destruction is so useful to her that she absolutely cannot dispense with it, and that she cannot achieve her creations without drawing from the store of destruction which death prepares for her, from this moment onward the idea of annihilation which we attach to death ceases to be real; there is no more veritable annihilation; what we call the end of the living animal is no longer a true finis, but a simple transformation, a transmutation of matter, what every modern philosopher acknowledges as one of Nature's fundamental laws. According to these irrefutable principles, death is hence no more than a change of form, an imperceptible passage from one existence into another, and that is what Pythagoras called metempsychosis. These truths once admitted, I ask whether it can ever be proposed that destruction is a crime? Will you dare tell me, with the design of preserving your absurd illusions, that transmutation is destruction? No, surely not; for, to prove that, it would be necessary to demonstrate matter inert for an instant, for a moment in repose. Well, you will never detect any such moment. Little animals are formed immediately a large animal expires, and these little animals' lives are simply one of the necessary effects determined by the large animal's temporary sleep. Given this, will you dare suggest that one pleases

> Nature more than another? To support that contention, you would have to prove what cannot be proven: that elongated or square are more useful, more agreeable to Nature than oval or triangular shapes; you would have to prove that, with what regards Nature's sublime scheme, a sluggard who fattens in idleness is more useful than the horse, whose service is of such importance, or than a steer, whose body is so precious that there is no part of it which is not useful; you would have to say that the venomous serpent is more necessary than the faithful dog.
> .....Destruction being one of the chief laws of Nature, nothing that destroys can be criminal; how might an action which so well serves Nature ever be outrageous to her? This destruction of which man is wont to boast is, moreover, nothing but an illusion; murder is no destruction; he who commits it does but alter forms, he gives back to Nature the elements whereof the hand of this skilled artisan instantly re creates other beings: now, as creations cannot but afford delight to him by whom they are wrought, the murderer thus prepares for Nature a pleasure most agreeable, he furnishes her materials, she employs them without delay, and the act fools have had the madness to blame is nothing but meritorious in the universal agent's eye. «Tis our pride prompts us to elevate murder into crime».

THE MARQUIS DE SADE Justine, Philosophy in the Bedroom, and other writings COMPILED AND TRANSLATED BY RICHARD SEAVER & AUSTRYN WAINHOUSE, 1965:

> «We may dispense with an explanation of cruelty in man's lubricious pleasure; you already have a faint idea, Eugénie, of the several excesses they tend to lead to, and your ardent imagination must easily enable you to understand that for a firm and stoical spirit, they should be restricted by no limits. Nero, Tiberius, Heliogabolus slaughtered their children to cause an erection; Maréchal de Retz, Charolais, Condé also committed murders of debauch; the first declared upon being questioned that he knew no delight more powerful than the one derived from the torture inflicted by his chaplain and himself upon infants of either sex. Seven or eight hundred sacrificed children were found in one of his Breton châteaux. All quite conceivable, I've just proven it to you. Our constitution, our scheme, our organs, the flow of liquids, the animal spirits' energy, such are the physical causes which in the same hour make for the Tituses and the Neros, the Messalinas or the Chantals; we can no longer take pride in the virtue that repents of vice, no more condemn Nature for having caused us

> to be born good than for having created us criminal: she acts in keeping with her designs, her views, her needs: let us submit to them.
> .....Then act, Chevalier, act and fear nothing; were we to pulverize this whore, there'd not be a suspicion of crime in the thing: it is impossible for man to commit a crime; when Nature inculcated in him the irresistible desire to commit crime, she most prudently arranged to put beyond his reach those acts which could disturb her operations or conflict with her will. Ha, my friend, be sure that all the rest is entirely permitted, and that she has not been so idiotic as to give us the power of discomfiting her or of disturbing her workings. The blind instruments of her inspirations, were she to order us to set fire to the universe, the only crime possible would be in resisting her: all the criminals on earth are nothing but the agents of her caprices...
> .....Then, having been given her solemn promise that she would most assuredly remain in Alsace with Eugénie no matter what the outcome of his case, the scoundrel mounted his horse and rode away, leaving behind him the innocence and virtue which his crimes had sullied so long».

3. THE GREAT FEAST OF SATAN NERO: HUNDREDS OF CHRISTIANS AS FOOD TO SATISFY THE BEAST'S HUNGER

Another perfect instance of Satanic War with Energy of Spirit is Antichrist of Antiquity — Emperor Nero.

He felt exactly like Sade towards Virtue: his enemy to be defeated at any costs.

> «Will it not be felt, that Virtue, however beautiful, becomes the worst of all possible attitudes when it is found too feeble to contend with Vice and that, in an entirely corrupted age, the safest course is to follow the others?»

E. Renan «Antichrist»:

> «Every day Nero declares that art alone must be taken seriously, that all virtue is a lie, that the 'gallant man ' is he who is frank and avows his complete shamelessness, that the ' great man ' is he who knows how to abuse all, lose all, and spend all. A virtuous man is to him a hypocrite, a rebel, a dangerous character, and, above all, a rival.

> Whenever he discovers some horrible piece of baseness, which seems to lend support to his theories, he is transported with delight».

The Infamous Massacre of Christian in Nero's Circus appeared again as ACT of SACRILEGE, as act of deliberate outraging of saint and sacred, of good and divine. As act of War waged by Satans to prove Force of Evil in its capacity to consume the Energy of Spirit into a SHIT. It is this their Goal: to humiliate through most outrageous atrocities to such degree so that no sane man could conceive of these people as of men of deserts and merits. Blasphemy, Sacrilege, Gorging of Honest people of Energy of Spirit — this is weapon of Satans in their War with God. To overthrow reign of ETHICS of intelligent and honest men, to replace them with credo of Satanism, «proved in scientific terms» — this was ambitious plans of Satans in their «Holy War» with God, which, we must admit, they fully fulfilled with Social Darwinism (proved every maddest statement of Sade) and with Mushroom Cloud of Satans (victory of conservatives in power) in the world!

E. Renan «Antichrist»:

> «It is difficult to believe that the idea of accusing the Christians of causing the conflagation of July came of itself to Nero. Certainly, had the Caesar possessed a close acquaintance with the pious brethren, he would have had an extraordinary hatred for them. The Christians were society; naturally unable to appreciate the merit there was in thus posing as jeune premier on the proscenium of contemporary and if anything exasperated Nero more than another, it was that his talent as artist and leading actor should be slighted.
> At the outset, a certain number of persons suspected of forming part of the new sect were arrested and flung into a prison, which was a torture in itself. They confessed their faith, which might be considered as an avowal of the crime which was held to be inseparable from it. These first arrests were followed by a great many others. The majority of those inculpated appear to have been proselytes observ ing the precepts and conventions of the pact ofJerusalem. It is not admissible that true Christians could have denounced their brethren; but it was possible to seize on documents, and some neophytes, scarcely initiated, may have given way under torture.

«These persecutions were of a terrible description. Never
before had such refinements of cruelty been witnessed.
Nearly all the Christians arrested were humiliores, people
of no importance. The punishment of these unhappy
beings, when their offence was high treason or sacrilege,
consisted in their being thrown to wild beasts, or burned
alive in the amphitheatre with the accompaniment of cruel
scourgings. One of the most hideous features of Roman
manners was that of making torture the occasion for a
festival, the sight of butchery a public entertainment.
Persia, in her moments of fanaticism and terror, had
witnessed frightful displays of torment;
more than once she had tasted therein a kind of gloomy pleasure;
but execution; never before the establishment of Roman rule had men
made these horrors a public pastime, a matter for laughter
and applause. The amphitheatres had become places of
the tribunals of justice supplied the arena.
The whole world's condemned felons were dragged to
Rome to fill the circus, and provide amusement for the
populace. When to all this is added an atrocious exaggera
tion in the penal law, which caused simple misdemeanours
to be punished with death, and numerous judicial errors
resulting from a faulty criminal procedure, one can conceive
how greatly all ideas were perverted. Those who under
went punishment were regarded rather as unfortunate
victims than as criminals;
in the mass they were considered as nearly innocent, innoxia corpora.
On this occasion, to the barbarity of the punishments
was added derision. The victims were reserved for a
festival to which, no doubt, an expiatory character was
attached. Roman annals had known few days so extra
ordinary. The Indus matutinus, usually devoted to fights
between animals, saw an unheard-of procession. The
victims, covered with the skins of wild beasts, were driven
into the arena, where they were torn in pieces by dogs,
others were crucified, while yet others, clad in tunics soaked
in oil, pitch, or resin, found themselves tied to stakes and
reserved to light up the evening festivities. When it grew
dark, these living torches were lighted. Nero offered for
the spectacle his magnificent gardens beyond the Tiber,
which were on the site now occupied by the Borgo and the
square and church of St. Peter. Here there was an amphi

theatre commenced by Caligula, and continued by Claudius, of which an obelisk taken from Heliopolis (that which, in our own days, marks the centre of the square of St. Peter) formed the boundary. This place had already seen massacres by torchlight.
ladies.
Caligula, strolling about the while, had had beheaded by the light of torches a certain
number of persons of consular rank, senators, and Roman
The idea of replacing the lanterns by human bodies soaked with inflammable substances might seem ingenious. Asa punishment, this fashion of burning alive was not new; under the name of the tunica molesta it was the usual penalty for incendiaries, but it had never been employed as a system of illumination. By the light of these hideous torches, Nero, who had made evening races fashionable, showed himself in the arena now mingling with the populace in jockey costume, now driving his chariot and seeking for applause. There were, however, some signs of compassion. Even those who believed in the guilt of the Christians, and avowed that they had deserved the severest punishment, held these cruel pleasures in horror. Sensible men wished that only what public utility demanded should be per formed, that the city should be purged of dangerous persons, but that it should not appear as though criminals were being sacrificed to the ferocity of a single man. Matrons and virgins were included in these horrible sports, and the nameless indignities which they had to undergo formed part of the entertainment. Under Nero the usage* had become established of making condemned felons play in the amphitheatre mythological parts culminating in the death of the actor. These hideous operas, for which the science of stage machinery provided wonderful effects, were quite a novelty; Greece would have been astounded had such an attempt to apply ferocity to aesthetic purposes, to produce art with torture, been suggested to her. The unhappy wretch was brought into the arena richly clad as a god or a hero destined to death;
and he then represented by his punishment some tragic scene from the myths consecrated by sculptors and poets.
Now it was Hercules in his fury, being burned on Mount yEtna, tearing from his flesh the tunic of blazing pitch, now Orpheus rent

in pieces by a bear, Daedalus cast down from heaven and devoured by wild beasts, Pasiphoe in the embraces of the bull, or the murder of Attys; sometimes there were horrible masquerades in which the men were attired as priests of Saturn with a red mantle on their backs, the women as priestesses of Ceres, wearing fillets on the forehead; on other occasions dramatic pieces were played, in the course of which the hero was really put to death, like Laureolus, or else representation of tragic deeds like that of Mucius Scaevola. At the close, Mercury, with an iron rod made red hot in the fire, touched each corpse to see if it moved, and masked servants, representing Pluto or Orchus, dragged off the dead bodies by the feet, killing with clubs all those which still throbbed with life.

The most honoured Christian ladies had to lend them selves to these monstrosities. Some played the part of the Danai'des, others that of Dirce. It is difficult to understand how the fable of the Danai'des could furnish material for a scene of bloodshed. The punishment attributed by all mythological tradition to these guilty women, which they were depicted as undergoing, was not sufficiently cruel to suffice for the pleasures of Nero and the frequenters of his amphitheatre. Perhaps they defiled past bearing urns, and received the fatal blow from an actor filling the role of Lynceus. It may be that Amymone was represented pur sued by a satyr and ravished by Neptune. It i's possible indeed that these unhappy women successively underwent, before the spectators, the whole series of torments endured by Tartarus and died after hours of torture. Representa tions of hell were in fashion. Some years before (in 41) Egyptians and Nubians had come to Rome and achieved great success by giving night seances in which were repre sented in their order the horrors of the subterranean world, according to the mural paintings in the sepulchres at Thebes, notably those of the tomb of Seth I.

There is no doubt as to the tortures of those who repre sented Dirce. The colossal group called the Farnese Bull, now in the Naples Museum, is well known. Amphion and Zethos are attaching Dirce to the horns of a bull, which is to drag her through the rocks and briers of Cithseron. This mediocre Rhodian marble, brought to Rome about the time of Augustus, was the object of universal admiration.

What finer subject for that hideous art made fashionable by the cruelty of the age, which consisted in making tableaux vivants of ancient statues? A text and a Pompeian fresco seem to prove that the terrible scene was often represented in the arenas when a woman was the victim. Naked and fastened by the hair to the horns of an infuriated bull, the unhappy beings feasted the lustful gaze of a ferocious populace. Some of the Christian women sacrificed in this manner were of feeble strength;
their courage was super human, but the infamous rabble had eyes only for their
bodies rent open and their torn bosoms.
There can be no doubt that Nero was present at these spectacles. As he was short-sighted, he was accustomed, when surveying the struggles of the gladiators, to wear in his eye a concave emerald, which served him as an eye glass.
He loved to show off his knowledge of sculpture; it is asserted, indeed, that he gave vent to odious remarks over the corpse of his mother, praising this feature and finding fault with that. Human flesh quivering under the teeth of wild beasts, a poor timid girl veiling her nudity with a chaste gesture and then tossed by a bull and rent in frag ments on the pebbles of the arena, must have offered plastic forms and colours worthy of such a connoisseur as he. He was there in the front row, on the podium, in the midst of the Vestals and the Curule magistrates5
with his wicked face, his short-sight, his blue eyes, his elaborately-curled auburn
hair, his obstinate lips, his bearing, at once evil and foolish like that of a great baby stupidly solemn and puffed up with vanity, while brazen-throated music vibrated in the air per vaded with the reek of blood. He discoursed, no doubt, as might an artist on the modest attitudes of the new Dircse, and discovered, I imagine, that a certain air of resignation gave these pure women, about to be torn in pieces, a charm such as up till then he had not known.
This hideous scene was long remembered, and even under Domitian, when an actor was seen being put to death in his part, above all a Laureolus really dying on the cross, men thought of the piacula of the year 64, and supposed this to be one of the incendiaries of Rome. The names of

sarmentitii or sarmentarii (people suspected of heresy), of
semaxii (stakes for the funeral pyre), and the popular cry,
The Christians to the lions! ' also appear to date from
this period. Nero, with a kind of accomplished art, had
impressed nascent Christianity with an indelible stamp;
the blood-stained ncevus, inscribed on the forehead of the
martyred Church, was never to be effaced.
Those of the brethren who were not tortured, shared, in
some measure, the torments of the others by the sympathy
which they showed them, and the care which they took to
visit them in prison. They often purchased this dangerous
privilege at the cost of all their possessions. The survivors
of the crisis were entirely ruined. But of that they scarcely
thought; they beheld only the enduring riches of heaven,
and repeated to one another without ceasing :
«For yet a very little while, he that cometh shall come, and shall not tarry.» 1
Thus opened the extraordinary poem of Christian martyr
dom, that epic of the amphitheatre which was to last for
two hundred and fifty years, and result in the ennoblement
of woman, the rehabilitation of the slave, by episodes such
as these: Blandina on the cross, dazzling the gaze of her
companions, who see in the pale and gentle serving-maid
the image of Jesus crucified; Potamisena defended against outrage
by the young officer who is leading her to her fate;
the rabble seized with horror when it beholds the humid
beasts of Felicity; Perpetua adjusting in the arena her hair
trampled by the beasts, that she may not appear troubled.
Legend relates how one of these saintly women met, on
her way to the torture, a young man who, touched by her
beauty, cast on her a look of pity. Wishing to leave him
some memorial of her, she drew off the kerchief which
covered her bosom and gave it to him;
intoxicated by this love-token, the young man, an instant afterwards, ran to
martyrdom. Such, in fact, was the perilous charm of these
blood-stained dramas in Rome and Lyons and Carthage,
that the voluptuous joy of the sufferers of the amphitheatre
became contagious, as did, in the Reign of Terror, the re
signation of the 'victims.» The Christians impressed the
imagination of the period as, before all else, a race deter
mined to suffer; desire for death was henceforth their sign.

> To check overlongings for martyrdom, was necessary the most terrible of threats the note of heresy, expulsion from the Church».

4. DEFEAT OF SATANS IN HOLY WAR

Take any starring role of Mr. de Niro. Any single role which made him what he is today: «the starring manliness» as DiCaprio said in his flattering speech. I would employ more precise term: «the starring Satanism» — this is perfect. These days, after assault of this man of satanic arts of Darwinism on Discovery, I forced myself to look through couple of their movies — I never watch this kind of movies, too boring and too disgusting for me. But as a child I did watch them like everybody in my environment, where these Hollywood Satrs were considered deities and worshipped in due course. And this admiration of my friends with wrong heroes, this watching wrong movies caused me depression as a teenager.

But these days I had to watch some of these odious movies again. You can observe below the portrait of the one of starring role of Robert de Niro — Jimmy from Goodfellas. Read this please, and than say: which of his starring role discords with this perfect image of Satan, deprived of Thought and Conscience? Killer, whose murders do not bother him for being «just a business». Exactly in accordance with Chief Prophet of Darwinism — Sade. Robber who enjoys. Robbing honest people of the product of their Lifelong work. In «Once in America» they are also Blasphemy Rapists, who brag raping daughter of a murdered father to seduce her then to the whorehouse. And «the Beauty of Romance» of the scenario ends up in rape of the love of his life in taxy. In «Heat» he is troubled to state what is Normal Life, that is to say life without murder, robbery and rape.

> «FREEZE FRAME OH JIMMY.
> HENRY (V.O.)
> Jimmy was one of the most feared

> gays in the city. He was first
> locked up at eleven and was doing
> hits for mob bosses when he was
> sixteen. Hits never bothered him.
> It was business. But what he really
> loved to do was steal. I mean, he
> actually enjoyed it. Jimmy was
> the kind of guy who rooted for the
> bad guys in the movies. He was
> one of the city's biggest hijackers.
> Clothes. Razor blades. Booze.
> Cigarettes. Shrimp and lobsters».

What I am trying to convey to you?

The Assault on Author of Discovery of Psychic Energy, which proves rectitude of Jesus Gospels — is Deliberate Assault of Satans in their War with God.

And the thing, they call today «the art» embodied in such products of Hollywood, extoling Nero and Sade, reverting humankind to the antiquity of stupid Mythology of God-Men (Demons of Paganism), is their best tool in this War waged to God!

A. Camus, «Rebel»:

> «A baroque romantic, discovered by Raymond Queneau, claims that the aim of all intellectual life is to become God. This romantic is really a little ahead of his time. The aim, at that time, was only to equal God and remain on His level. He is not destroyed, but by incessant effort He is refused any act of submission. «To live and die before a mirror»: that, according to Baudelaire, was the dandy's slogan. It is indeed a coherent slogan. The dandy is, by occupation, always in opposition. He can only exist by defiance.
>
> ….But an actor implies a public; the dandy can only play a part by setting himself up in opposition. He can only be sure of his own existence by finding it in the expression of others' faces. Other people are his mirror. He plays at life because he is unable to live it.
>
> …..That is why the heritage of romanticism was not claimed by Victor Hugo, the epitome of France, but by Baudelaire and Lacenaire, the poets of crime. «Everything in this world exudes crime,» says Baudelaire, «the newspaper, the walls, and the face of man.» Romanticism demonstrates, in fact, that rebellion is part and parcel of dandyism: one of its objectives is appearances.

> ….If the romantic rebel extols evil and the individual, this does not mean that he sides with mankind, but merely with himself. Dandyism, of whatever kind, is always dandyism in relation to God. The individual, in so far as he is a created being, can oppose himself only to the Creator. He has need of God, with whom he carries on a kind of a gloomy flirtation. Armand Hoog rightly says that, despite its Nietzschean atmosphere, God is not yet dead even in romantic literature. Damnation, so clamorously demanded, is only a clever trick played on God.
> ….In a certain sense, rebellion, with Nietzsche, ends again in the exaltation of evil. He dreamed of tyrants who were artists. But tyranny comes more naturally than art to mediocre men. As a result of his insistence that the individual should bow before the eternity of the species and should submerge himself in the great cycle of time, race has been turned into a special aspect of the species, and the individual has been made to bow before this sordid god. The life of which he spoke with fear and trembling has been degraded to a sort of biology for domestic use. Finally, a race of vulgar overlords, with a blundering desire for power, adopted, in his name, the «anti-Semitic deformity» on which he never ceased to pour scorn».

S. Kierkegaard, «Sickness unto death»:

> «As in political life one becomes important by belonging to the Opposition, and in the last resort may well wish that there should be a government so that one might at least have something to oppose; so in the last resort one does not wish to abolish God — if merely with a view to becoming still more selfimportant by being the Opposition. And all that which in the old days was regarded with horror as the expression of impious insubordination has now become spirited, the sign of a deep nature».

Everybody knows history of Papacy, everybody remembers those «Monstrosities of Renaissance» as J. Norvich termed them, who provoked Protestant Revolution of Luther. It was Luther's famous words, which echoed throughout the world, that it is Satan who had usurped the throne of Saint Peter — the throne of Christian Church. Tolstoy, whose severe critics to Orthodox Church provoked his excommunication from Russian Church, used to refer to Catholic Church as to «plain vulgarity of Catholic idolatry».

For my part I encountered the vulgar Idolatry of Vatican with my attempts to convey to the throne of Peter that Discovery of Psychic Energy is new era of Gospels — it is ultimate victory of Energy of Spirit in the Holy War with Evil, for now the Truth of Gospels is validated and Scientific control is invulnerable!

It appeared that Vatican sides with Satans in Holy War of Spirit with Evil. I believe that the best proof of this fact is assault of that big friend of Vatican — of Robert de Niro on Author of Discovery.

And with this this regard I would like to remind to the Vatican the History of Two Big Blasphemy Atrocities against Christians:

First time with Christ on Golgofa,

And Second time with Christians raped and murdered in Nero's circus!

It was then that Vatican has become that rock, upon which the God built his Church!

Pharisee and Nero did their best to ruin Christianity in abasing it, in besmirching it, in most outrageous derision at it. In removing it in the most hideous atrocities. And yet the reverse was the case:

«Upon this rock I will build my church, and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it»

E. Renan, Antichrist:

> «After the day on which Jesus expired on Golgotha, the day of the festival in Nero's gardens (which can be fixed as being about August ist of the year 64) was the most solemn in the history of Christianity. The solidity of a structure is in ratio to the sum of virtue,» of sacrifices, and of devotion which are at its foundations. The fanatics alone found anything; Judaism still endures because of the intense frenzy of its prophets and zealots, Christianity because of the courage of its first witnesses. Nero's orgy was the great baptism of blood which singled out Rome as the town of martyrs, to play a part by itself in the history of Christianity and be the second sacred city. It was the seizure of the Vatican hill by these conquerors of a new order until then unknown. The hare-brained scoundrel who governed the world did not perceive that he was the founder of a new era, and that he was signing for the future

a charter, written in scarlet, the provisions of which were to be claimed at the end of eighteen hundred years. Rome, rendered responsible by all the blood that had been shed, became, like Babylon, a kind of sacramental and symbolical In any case, Nero took on that day a place of the first importance in the history of Christianity. This miracle of horror, this prodigy of perversity, was for all an evident sign. A hundred and fifty years later Tertullian cries : Yea, we are proud that our outlawry should have been first pronounced by such a man! He that has really learnt pride; to know him. understands how that which Nero condemned can be naught save a great good.» Already the idea was diffused that the coming of the true Christ would be pre ceded by the coming of a kind of infernal Christ, who, in all things, should be the antithesis of Jesus. There was no reason for doubt; the Antichrist, the Christ of evil, existed. The Antichrist was this monster with a human face, in whom were mingled ferocity, hypocrisy, shamelessness and who strutted abroad as a farcical hero, lighted his triumphs as a coachman with torches of human flesh, waxed drunken with the blood of the saints, perhaps did worse still. One is, in fact, tempted to believe that it is to the Christians that a passage in Suetonius, concerning a monstrous sport of Nero's invention, refers. To the stakes of the arena, youths, men, women and young girls were bound naked. Then a beast emerged from the cavea and satisfied his fury on each of these bodies. The freed slave Doryphorus made a semblance of beating down the beast, who was none other than Nero, clad in the hide of a wild animal. Doryphorus was an infamous wretch, to whom Nero had espoused himself, uttering the shrieks of an outraged virgin. The name for Nero has been found; it shall be THE BEAST. Caligula has been the Anti-God, Nero shall be the Anti Christ. The Apocalypse is con ceived. The Christian virgin who, bound to the stake, has suffered the hideous embraces of the Beast, will bear that frightful image with her into eternity.

It was on this day also that, by a strange antithesis, was created the paradox, full of charm, on which humanity has lived for centuries, and, in part, lives still. It was a day of note for heaven when Christian chastity, up till then carefully hidden, appeared in the full light of day, before

> fifty thousand spectators, and posed as in a sculptor's studio in the attitude of a virgin awaiting death. Revelation of a secret unknown to antiquity, startling proclamation of the principle that modesty has a voluptuous charm and a beauty all its own!
> .....THERE is no certain knowledge as to the names of any of the Christians who perished at Rome in the horrible events of August 64. The persons arrested had only been converted a short time and scarcely knew each other. The names of these holy women who astounded the Church by their constancy are unknown. In Roman tradition they are only called ' the Danai'des and the Diroe.» However, the images of the places remained vivid and profound in men's memories. The circus or naumachia, the two boundary poles, the obelisk, and a terebinth tree, which served as a rallying point for the memories of the earlier Christian generations, became the fundamental elements of a whole ecclesiastical topography which resulted in the con secration of the Vatican, and in that hill being selected for a religious destiny of the first importance.
> ....If the Vatican basilica does not really cover the tomb of the apostle Peter, it none the less marks for us one of the most truly holy places of Christianity. The place where the bad taste of the seventeenth century constructed a circus of theatrical architecture, was a second Calvary, and, even supposing that Peter was not crucified there, it was un doubtedly on this spot that the Danaides and the Dircae suffered their last agonies».

5. DISCOVERY AND VICTORY OF ENERGY OF SPIRIT IN HOLY WAR WITH EVIL

All of you, Conspiracy of Satans, aim again exactly the objectives of Nero, Sade, La Vei.

You aim to demonstrate to the world, that whatever happens THEPOWER BELONGS TO SATANS. You aim to demonstrate that under any circumstances and especially when real pattern of Saint behavior is forcing Satans to admit the truth — Satans will prove to the world that they are the only Force of this world.

This is War of Satans waged to the God!

All of you, you know very well, that Putin, Trump, Winzors, Mossad, France, Vatican, Germany, Hollywood are WRONG, prosecuting me!

All of you know me many years, the Author of Discovery, and you know that Truth is indisputably on my side!!

This is facts, evidence of my many volumes and my behavior in my letters to Media and my Posts on Facebook open and obvious to everyone. I am absolutely transparent!

And Satans know this better than anyone.

They know that I am right.

They know that I am speaking Truth.

They know that every single letter in Discovery of psychic Energy is mine.

They know like Sade knew that they are «scoundrels» and «vilains».

They know that they are immoral pigs, aiming to ruin honest man to take his Lifelong work.

They know that I am dying in severe martyrdom and loneliness because of their pressure.

And they know that the world know all this.

And still they are anxious to demonstrate to the world that EVIL ALWAYS DEFEATS GOOD. They are anxious to prove that VIRTUE IS ALWAYS A LOSER.

They are anxious to win the Spirit in his Holy War with Evil. They will kidnap me into Corea Epstein Holocaust or somewhere else to the boiling Hell, rape there with narcotics and electro lobotomy and record videos. And this will prove, like rape of Sejanus little daughter proved, that the author of Discovery is harlot. And then they can take her Discovery, like the rape of Little girl afforded them to hang her.

And this is my answer to the MAD MORONS.

YOU KEPT WINNING IN YOUR TREACHERY of Humankind, deceiving sane men and hunting on their conscience only as long as you could deceive people WHO YOU REALLY ARE!!

You could kill innocent men, rape innocent men, rob hard working men besmirching them with Authority of your high places of power. Many people still believes to men in power only due to the perception of power as magic like savages their totems. They will believe anything, forgive anything, to the kings and queens, to the presidents and generals, to the stars of Hollywood. Especially to the latter. Fromm says that Movie Stars are the Saints, Heroes and Gods of modern insane people. And he is in the right. If presidents fail to inspire «magic authority» they always can apply to the Satans from Hollywood to «add some magic» tot heir authority and appear as Almighty demons, to fascinate the naïve common people.

But this time they will not percept you as «magic authority» and will not believe your «Lie»!

Because I managed in my many volumes to explain to them in scientific language what the disgrace is material energy of Satans, and resources of its ephemeral power.

And I managed to explain to them why me, the Author of Discovery, contrived to survive under such circumstances of severe oppression!

Because Energy of Spirit is the only True force of the Universe!

Because I always tell Truth!

Because even when I feel severe fear I keep exposing crimes of Satans!

Because Hatred of Energy of Spirit to Piggy Foul Mess of Satans is bottomless!

Because any sane men can see and witness the Piggy, Ugly Crimes of Satans, bullying me!

Everyone knows on Epstein's Holocaust of Trump's Administration/

Everyone knows names of honest people of merit and deserts, killed by Putin. Everyone knows his Prostitution Army he arrived to power.

Everyone knows on Murder of Rob Reiner and his Spouse.

Everyone knows that Putin maimed my backbone and my life eleven years ago.

That I was left in such conditions without assistants.

That my family is under hard pressure too.

That here in Ossetia I had to fight with local criminals, threatening to my family and bullying me to rape me.

That I did not scare to expose their crime to the world: the rape of sick with autism girl.

And that every single Satans of Conspiracy against Discovery took the side of Rapists of Sick girl against me, the Author, who exposed the crime.

They took side of Rapists, saying to me:

Yes, we are felons and criminals. We use to kidnap people' kids to Epsteins Holocaust to rape them and to Trade their rape. Yes, we broke your backbone, turning your life a boiling hell in wheelchair and in hospitals. Yes, we locked you out in madhouse for three days. Yes, we are killing innocent families in their beds and keep under destructive fear families of honest people, who are obstacles to our crimes.

And we will demonstrate that all this is MANIFESTATION OF THE FORCE OF EVIL and people will applaud our crimes, make us presidents, give us credit.And Instead of apology for our crimes and justifications we will toss you in such a dirt of our crimes, in our Epsteins Holocausts, to make your testimony implausible, unworthy of trust, unreliable. We will wash our many crimes with one more crime — with devastating assault on you.

YOU UNDERSTAND THAT THIS SCENARIO OF SATANS DOES NOT WORK ANYLONGER!

Because writing so many reports to pressa during this hellish years of persecution I have exposed many times in theory and in practice the policy of Satans in their pressure to win the war against God! Like Tiberius against Sejanus daughter, like Nero against Christians, like Sade against Justine, like all of them against Virtue and Conscience of Sane energy of Spirit!

And now the miracle is fulfilled: People are no longer zombies of magic mentality of material energy to trust to any lie of Politicians or Hollywood Stars, or Pope. Now they are Sane men of Scientific control of Energy of Spirit! And they who are you and who I am, and know how and why you are planning to destruct my head and to rape me, the invalid in wheelchair. They now «know ropes», what are satans and how they function in their war against God and Energy of Spirit of Sane men!

And this means that whatever you will do to me now, your War against God is Lost!

For Satans War against God depends not on my Life conditions: dead or alive, suffering or thriving!

It depends on how will people percept the atrocities towards God's Angel they Plan to Ruin him?

You can make your worst to demonstrate your force, but in reality it will be demonstration of Pus of Dead Thought and Dead Conscience of Amorphous Serpents!

And thus Demonstration of your Sickness and Baseness!

This is what is it the Victory of Scientific Control!

The Victory of Spirit in the Holy War with Evil with Discovery of Psychic Energy!

Nietzsche, Thus spoke Zarathustra:

> «Zarathustra, here is the great city: here hast thou nothing
> to seek and everything to lose.
> Why wouldst thou wade through this mire? Have pity upon
> thy foot! Spit rather on the gate of the city, and turn back!
> Here is the hell for anchorites thoughts: here are great
> thoughts seethed alive and boiled small.
> Here do all great sentiments decay: here may only rattleboned
> sensations rattle!
> Smellest thou not already the shambles and cookshops of
> the spirit? Steameth not this city with the fumes of slaughtered
> spirit?
> Seest thou not the souls hanging like limp dirty rags? And
> they make newspapers also out of these rags!
> Hearest thou not how spirit hath here become a verbal

> game? Loathsome verbal swill doth it vomit forth! And they make newspapers also out of this verbal swill.
> They hound one another, and know not whither! They in flame one another, and know not why! They tinkle with their pinchbeck, they jingle with their gold»

CHAPTER 3. MY ADDRESS TO IRISH REPUBLICAN PARTY THROUGH THE WORLD PRESSA

Dear Media and Universities,

This my Address to Irish Republican Army to say Truth on Discovery and Murder of Tesla, Author of Discovery. I hope they will find ways to implement Legacy of Scientific Revolution Energetics in their Fight for Freedom. Yours sincerely, Tesla Leila Khugaeva Thinikashvili
Author of Discovery of Psychic Energy
Author of Scientific Revolution Energetics

Dear Mr. Kelly,

My name is Tesla Leila Khugaeva Thinikashvili,

I am Author of Discovery of Psychic Energy,

Author of Scientific Revolution Energetics.

It is now about twenty years ago when I seen you last time.

Dear Robert,

I know nothing on you and your life.

I wish your family, your children and your grandchildren all the best.

I am writing to you because I am being trapped under insufferable circumstances.

The thing is, I am Scientist and Author of Discovery.

Do you remember I tried to talk to you about my being scientist. I told you that I was already that author of textbook on English vocabulary, edited in Moscow Scientific Publishing House (НЦ ЭНАС).

You remained skeptical. That's normal, for even now, when entire world has read my many volumes on Discovery in two

languages, they continue to pretend that they do not believe that the work is mine.

They say, women are too stupid to make Discoveries. Women must be subjected to the Rape of the worst villains when they claim to be Authors of Discovery.

Especially such Great Discoveries!

All Ivy Leagu Universities of The West standing in line to Embezzle my work!

But FIRST THEY INTEND TO DISCREDIT ME THROUGH SUBJECTING ME TO THE WORST ABUSE OF RAPISTS UNDER DRUGS IN MADHOUSE!!

This is their plan, which freezes my blood with insufferable horror.

They hired some famous villain to cover with his «authority» of «celebrity» the OUTRAGEOUS ATROCITIES, unseen and unheard in history! Everyone knows his name, I am too disgusted to pronounce it. He is famous for roles of murderers, rapists and thieves, and this is why his PERMISSION TO DISMEMBER MORALLY AND PHYSICALLY GREAT SCIENTIST IN MADHOUSE is so magisterial for American public. No wonder, country which can twice elect and tolerate the monster of Epstein's Holocaust can choose as judge when Life and Legacy of Great Scientist is on trial — Murderer, Rapist and Thieve. At least, it is the only traits of Images in movies he is known to the wide auditory. if I am wrong on his part, he is free to raise objections.

This means that they intend no only DISMEMBER ME MORALLY AND PHYSICALLY IN MADHOUSE to discredit me as scientist and honest person, but also they intend to justify that despicable piggy Evil through hiring such «authorities» and «judges» to «sell the murder» to public. And afterwards they plan to give out my work to their Ivy League Universities to take credit for my Lifelong work.

Dear Mr. Kelly,

I understand it is not your competence to cope with such questions.

I have two reasons to write you now from my insufferable trap.

Every smallest facts of my life have been studied under microscope during this time of assault on me of Conspiracy against Discovery: Putin-Trump-Israel-Winzors-Vatican.

And of course our acquaintance about twenty years ago had fallen within their sharpest interest. Because it falls within sphere of my personal life. We have known each other for a few month, and that was the only romance affair in my life. This is why they have made this romance affair my «mortal sin» in their desperate search for arguments to discredit me. Just think of modern licentious culture and modern common people, having ample experience before marriage, and me, closed in her rooms with her books. I am thankful to you for being kind to me, though you noticed how helpless, unpractical and lost in Moscow I felt myself. You never were rude with me or insulted me on purpose, you never tried to deal with me through force, you respected my will and my choice, even though departures in our outlook were so obvious — I was not that modern woman you looked for. Though your indifference to my scientific work made me also indifferent to you. I remember you as amiable person.

Now, Satans have broken my backbone to make me invalid in wheelchair forever, Satans keep calling me the last names knowing that I am Author of Great Discovery, and forcing me to the foulest abuse by Rapists.

You called me «Naïve». I remember.

I also remember your words «I am Catholic», said with much dignity, as if defying somebody. (Then I did not understand why).

I did notice your letters, and even very recent ones. Thanks for attention. But you were never interested in my scientific work and I also lost interest to you. You know science constitutes my entire life. Besides, I was cautious to answer because SATANS OF CONSPIRACY use every possible opportunity to beat me down. And having making you my only mortal sin they could put you under pressure too. What I know about you Robert? Nothing.

Second reason is more important.

For I am anxious on my legacy. I do not want My Lifelong work, My Martyrdom, My Holy War with Evil to get in hands of Satans and their Slaves, who are shameless enough to enjoy my extreme suffering and humiliation to take credit for my work.

Reading G.K. Chesterton books, which are important for my Discovery, I confronted there many times his apology of Irish Fight for Independence. Trying many times to escape from this insufferable trap through hunger strike I confronted many times Hunger Strike of Irish Republican Army of 1981. This ultimately gave me strength to overcome my fear to write to you. For all I read in Chesterton fit into Scientific Revolution Energetics perfectly.

I am thus writing this, from my insufferable trap to Irish Republican Army to devolve them the legacy of Discovery of Psychic Energy and Scientific Revolution Energetics.

First on circumstances under which I am writing.

I am now for eleven years invalid in wheelchair. I am no longer human being — I am ugly wreckage in «wet blankets». I am fifty years old next march, but look much older because of extreme tortures, moral and physical, in wheelchair last eleven years. I have big wounds, which never convalesce and keep me under inflammation and high temperature. This made me to go to hospital regularly until Satans made decision to close me out in madhouse. Now I cannot make a step outside house and am forced to think how to escape in death from the outrageous atrocities they prepared for me.

Now on my considerations on Chesterton analysis of Irish fight for Independence.

Of course, here I can only outline what I have to said.

Chesterton is renowned for being Catholic, — no doubt this contributed much to his apparent sympathy to Ireland.

G.K. Chesterton, «Heretics»:

> «England and Ireland are so united that the Irish can sometimes rule England, but can never rule Ireland. The educational systems, including the last Education Act, are here, as in the case of Scotland,

a very good test of the matter. The overwhelming majority of Irishmen believe in a strict Catholicism; the overwhelming majority of Englishmen believe in a vague Protestantism. The Irish party in the Parliament of Union is just large enough to prevent the English education being indefinitely Protestant, and just small enough to prevent the Irish education being definitely Catholic. Here we have a state of things which no man in his senses would ever dream of wishing to continue if he had not been bewitched by the sentimentalism of the mere word «union.»

.....

Now, of this great spiritual coherence, independent of external circumstances, or of race, or of any obvious physical thing, Ireland is the most remarkable example. Rome conquered nations, but Ireland has conquered races. The Norman has gone there and become Irish, the Scotchman has gone there and become Irish, the Spaniard has gone there and become Irish, even the bitter soldier of Cromwell has gone there and become Irish. Ireland, which did not exist even politically, has been stronger than all the races that existed scientifically. The purest Germanic blood, the purest Norman blood, the purest blood of the passionate Scotch patriot, has not been so attractive as a nation without a flag. Ireland, unrecognized and oppressed, has easily absorbed races, as such trifles are easily absorbed. She has easily disposed of physical science, as such superstitions are easily disposed of. Nationality in its weakness has been stronger than ethnology in its strength. Five triumphant races have been absorbed, have been defeated by a defeated nationality. This being the true and strange glory of Ireland, it is impossible to hear without impatience of the attempt so constantly made among her modern sympathizers to talk about Celts and Celticism. Who were the Celts? I defy anybody to say. Who are the Irish? I defy any one to be indifferent, or to pretend not to know. Mr. W. B. Yeats, the great Irish genius who has appeared in our time, shows his own admirable penetration in discarding altogether the argument from a Celtic race. But he does not wholly escape, and his followers hardly ever escape, the general objection to the Celtic argument. The tendency of that argument is to represent the Irish or the Celts as a strange and separate race, as a tribe of eccentrics in the modern world immersed in dim legends and fruitless dreams. Its tendency is to exhibit the Irish as odd, because they see the fairies. Its trend is to make the Irish seem weird and wild because they sing old songs and join in strange dances. But this is quite an error; indeed, it is the opposite of the truth. It is the English who are odd because they do not see the fairies. It is the

> inhabitants of Kensington who are weird and wild because they do not sing old songs and join in strange dances. In all this the Irish are not in the least strange and separate, are not in the least Celtic, as the word is commonly and popularly used. In all this the Irish are simply an ordinary sensible nation, living the life of any other ordinary and sensible nation which has not been either sodden with smoke or oppressed by money-lenders, or otherwise corrupted with wealth and science. There is nothing Celtic about having legends. It is merely human. The Germans, who are (I suppose) Teutonic, have hundreds of legends, wherever it happens that the Germans are human. There is nothing Celtic about loving poetry; the English loved poetry more, perhaps, than any other people before they came under the shadow of the chimney-pot and the shadow of the chimney-pot hat. It is not Ireland which is mad and mystic; it is Manchester which is mad and mystic, which is incredible, which is a wild exception among human things. Ireland has no need to play the silly game of the science of races; Ireland has no need to pretend to be a tribe of visionaries apart. In the matter of visions, Ireland is more than a nation, it is a model nation».

Chesterton, «Short History of England»:

> «For it was here that came to its climax and took on its terrific character that lingering crime that was called the government of Ireland. It would take too long to detail the close network of unnatural laws by which that country was covered till towards the end of the eighteenth century; it is enough to say here that the whole attitude to the Irish was tragically typified ...Anyhow, these embers of the revolutionary epoch were trodden out very brutally; the grind¬ stone continued (and continues) to grind in the scriptural fashion above referred to, and, in most political crises since, it is the crowd that has found itself in the cart. But, of course, both the riot and repression in England were but shadows of the awful revolt and vengeance which crowned the parallel process in Ireland. Here the terrorism, which was but a temporary and desperate tool of the aristocrats in England, became in a more spiritual atmosphere a flaming sword of religious and racial insanity».

But «being Catholic» has many meanings, because History of Popery is beyond equivocal.

There is that heroic epoch of Early Catholic Church under guidance of Great Fathers of Church — Ambrose, Jerome,

Augustine, Gregory. There is that Great Papal Revolution of 11-th century under Gregory Hildebrand guidance.

And there were «Monsters of Renaissance» — perverts and murderers like Alexandr Borja or those Popes, attacked by Luther.

Chesterton, when speaking on Catholicism, is laying one pivotal principle in its foundation: It is Rule of Natural Law, that is to say Rule of Divine Law of Causations of Nature, established by Maker. This is idea of all prophets of Discovery of Psychic Energy, and first and foremost idea of Jesus himself.

Christian Revelation as ultimate Rule of Natural Law of true science is Idea of Ernest Renan's «Future of Science» and his many volumes on investigation of history of Christianity. It is idea of Saint Augustine and Thomas Aquinas as Chesterton reports on the latter. It is Idea of Sir Walter Scott in his novel «Puritans». It is Idea of Plato's Republic and Cicero's «On Laws». It is Idea of Kierkegaard's «Sickness unto Death» and Merezhkovsky's doctrine on Third Testament. It is Idea of Tolstoy's «Translation and essentials of Four Gospels». It is Idea of Lessing, W. Dilthey, George Sand, Romain Roland, Locke, Comte, J.S. Mill, H. Spenser, J. Proudhon, J. Benda, Spinoza, Toynbee, Jaspers, Schweitzer and many others.

THERE WAS BIG CONFUSION WHICH PREVENTED THE IDEA TO WIN THE WORLD.

It was confusion on WHAT IS NATURAL LAW?

Natural law is Divine Law, for only Deity, Creator of our world could establish the intellectual frame of Universe in Causations of natural energies. This was obvious for Metaphysics, but not for Agnostics and skeptics who denied laws of nature (such as D. Hume, for example).

Another confusion was on distinction between Revelation as Divine Law and Science as Causations of Nature. Renan in «future of Science» predicted that Science will prove Jesus revelation in formulas of science. The same says Lessing in «Education of humankind». Toynbee, as rooted Christian as he was, gives his own attempt to explain words of revelation of Gospels in Theory

of Psychic energy in «Study of History». And so on. All of them busy to distinguish Magic Dogmas of old revelations from Science of Laws of nature of scientific discovery of psychic energy.

Chesterton failed to lay this obvious line of demarcation between Dogmas of magic language of ancient revelations and Causations of Laws of Nature in scientific language. Strange enough, he endorses in «Orthodoxy» theory of D. Hume on impossibility to register laws of nature in universe only to say later that this ensures forever Dogmas of first revelation in Gospel. This why his Argument on Metaphysics against Skeptics and Darwinians, so brilliant and so powerful in all the rest, failed to persuade the world. Because he failed to distinguish between Magic Dogmas of first Revelations (on which Jesus himself says that he cannot now say in appropriate language and feels forced to say parables, but the time of «directs words from god» (intellect) is coming) and Causations of laws of nature.

Having said this, his words on Catholic Church as Rule of Natural Law become invincible and invulnerable for attack of skeptics of Darwinian paradigm, and attack of magic priests of Vatican, who stand for Magic Dogmas.

Chesterton, «Orthodoxy»:

> «In short, I had spelled out slowly, as usual, the need for an equal law in Utopia; and, as usual, I found that Christianity had been there before me. The whole history of my Utopia has the same amusing sadness I was always rushing out of my architectural study with plans for a new turret only to find it sitting up there in the sunlight, shining, and a thousand years old. I could never conceive or tolerate any Utopia which did not leave to me the liberty for which I chiefly care, the liberty to bind myself. Complete anarchy would not merely make it impossible to have any discipline or fidelity; it would also make it impossible to have any fun».

Chesterton, «What is wrong with the world»:

> «There are only two kinds of social structure conceivable — personal government and impersonal government. If my anarchic friends will not have rules — they will have rulers. Preferring personal government, with its tact and flexibility, is called Royalism. Preferring

> impersonal government, with its dogmas and definitions, is called Republicanism»

Chesterton, «What is wrong with the world»:

> «Religion, the immortal maiden, has been a maid-of-all-work as well as a servant of mankind. She provided men at once with the theoretic laws of an unalterable cosmos and also with the practical rules of the rapid and thrilling game of morality. …I have only space to allude to the two largest facts of modern history: the Catholic Church and that modern growth rooted in the French Revolution.…Such a blow will remain forever unintelligible unless we realise what the brains of St. Thomas were thinking about just before they were distributed over the floor. They were thinking about the great mediaeval conception that the church is the judge of the world. Becket objected to a priest being tried even by the Lord Chief Justice. And his reason was simple: because the Lord Chief Justice was being tried by the priest. The judiciary was itself subjudice. The kings were themselves in the dock. The idea was to create an invisible kingdom, without armies or prisons, but with complete freedom to condemn publicly all the kingdoms of the earth. Whether such a supreme church would have cured society we cannot affirm definitely; because the church never was a supreme church. We only know that in England at any rate the princes conquered the saints. …Churchill is a type of the extraordinary time in this, that he combines the presence of glory with the absence of honour. When the new aristocracy had become normal to the nation, in the next few generations, it produced personal types not only of aristocracy but of chivalry. The Revolution reduced us to a country wholly governed by gentlemen; the popular universities and schools of the Middle Ages, like their guilds and abbeys, had been seized and turned into what they are — factories of gentlemen, when they are not merely factories of snobs»

His argument is this:

Great English Kings — Edward Confessor, William Conqueror, Henry Plantagenet, Richard Cour de Lion, Edward The First — have been Catholic kings, and therefore represented office of Natural law of Catholic Church, and not their own arbitrary caprice. They were in this sense democratic impersonal power of rules, and not tyranny of personal caprice of Rulers. Like good emperors of Rome, like Marcus Aurelius, they represented popular interests of all

state, of all people. And even Magna carta English people owe to Innocent III, whose fight with king John was crucial for the victory of barons. This was time of democracy and prosperity for people, because prosperity of such institutions as monasteries, guilds, commonwealth in agriculture were institutions of common men.

Chesterton, «Short history of England»:

> «Henry of Anjou, who brought fresh French blood into the monarchy, brought also a refreshment of the idea for which the French have always stood: the idea in the Roman Law of something impersonal and omnipresent. It is the thing we smile at even in a small French detective story; when Justice opens a handbag or Justice runs after a cab. Henry II. really produced this impression of being a police force in person; a contemporary priest compared his restless vigilance to the bird and the fish of scripture whose way no man knoweth. Kinghood, however, meant law and not caprice; its ideal at least was a justice cheap and obvious as daylight, an atmosphere which lingers only in popular phrases about the King's English or the King's highway. But though it tended to be egalitarian it did not, of itself, tend to be humanitarian. In modern France, as* in ancient Rome, the other name of Justice has sometimes been Terror. The French¬ man especially is always a Revolutionist — ^and never an Anarchist. Now this effort of kings like Henry II. to rebuild on a plan like that of the Roman Law was not only, of course, crossed and entangled by countless feudal fancies and feelings in themselves as well as others, it was also conditioned by what was the corner-stone of the whole civilization. It had to happen not only with but within the Church. For a Church was to these men rather a world they lived in than a building to which they went. Without the Church the Middle Ages would have had no law, as without the Church the Reformation would have had no Bible. Many priests expounded and embellished the Roman Law, and many priests supported Henry II».

Chesterton thus is setting up Catholic Church as Rule of Natural Law, though he fails to state distinctions between magic dogmas and causations on nature, both conceived as «divine law». This is why he fails to explain why Catholicism had so opposite influence on history: positive once and strongly negative in other times, making Tyrants «sort of sacrament». On other hand, and he

stresses the fact «divine law» of Church «was not for sale» and «Constitutional moralists have often implied that a tyrant and a rabble have the same vices»

Chesterton, «Short history of England»:

> «...But it is true that the influence of the Church, though by no means of all the great churchmen, encouraged the sense of a sort of sacrament of government, which was meant to make the monarch terrible and therefore often made the man tyrannical. The disadvantage of such despotism is obvious enough. The precise nature of its advantage must be better understood than it is, not for its own sake so much as for the story we have now to tell. The advantage of „divine right" or irremovable legitimacy, is this; that there is a limit to the ambitions of the rich. " Roi ne puis "; the royal power, whether it was or was not the power of heaven, was in one respect like the power of heaven. It was not for sale. Constitutional moralists have often implied that a tyrant and a rabble have the same vices».
>
> «Magic Dogmas» of early revelations are thus extremely dangerous for civilization for they tend to reduce the power of Rule of Law of the Church, and to hand the power to the tyrants, including tyrants of Popery. It was already Spinoza in «Theology political treatise» who emphasized the fact of immaturity of early revelations due to their «supernatural» (magic) language, and predicted that only language of Pure Reason, exempted from everything supernatural may deliver truth to the people. And that Jesus is far closer to this Reasonable language of philosopher than Moses, because ancient people had «mind of infants» and received revelation adequate to their capacity to grasp information. But finally says Spinoza people will «learn laws written in their hearts» reciting Saint Paul, that is to say Laws of Psychic Energy in scientific language. The same says Renan in Future of Science, and Lessing in «Education of humankind».

This is why it is so important to replace Magic Dogmas of modern Churches with scientific Revolution Energetics: with Causations of Natural law of Discovery of psychic Energy. Providing this, we will secure all the immense impact of Rule of Natural law of Catholic Church: and simultaneously, we will prevent all the grave shortcomings and perils of Rule of Divine Law, when it is understood as Magic Dogmas.

And this is why modern Vatican hates the guts of Discovery (Pope Francis did not, he was saint, and he died those day I address to him on Discovery). They prefer Power of Tyrants of Magic Dofmas to the Democratic Power of Rule of Natural law of International Institution of Rights of Men (Church of Friendliness). Scientific Revolution Energetics do not need approval of Vatican — International Institution of Natural Law (Scientific control) will become Independent Church, founded on true Science (metaphysics) and authorized by Science (Divine Law of Causations of Nature).

This is in a few words the legacy of Discovery of Psychic Energy to the Nation which still fights for Rule of natural Law of Catholic Church. We can win only through this reform. Otherwise, magic Dogmas will prevent any progress and Trap of Monarchy, Trap of Tyrants will remain insurmountable.

I am also sending links on my volume on Chesterton, and my recent reports on Murder of Tesla, Author of Discovery. I have also to say that this is open letter. I will publish it in my Facebook page as soon as I will send it. I am also going to send it to the Pressa, to remind them on their criminal silence in situation where overt murder of Scientist and Author of Discovery has place.

Dear Mr. Robert Kelly,

These twenty years I saw nothing of you, though I noticed your letters on my yahoo email. I still know so little on you. In this hour of profound darkness in the total misery of my insufferable trap constructed by Murderers, Rapists and Thieves, I tend to believe that our acquaintance was not haphazard, and that Ireland will Say Loud On Discovery and Murder of Martyred Author of Discovery. I have my doubts, for until this day everyone failed my hopes on honest dialogue, being bought by omnipotent Satans. You, because of your special role in my life has more than others chances to be useful for degenerates searching any opportunity to discredit me. Keep away from me like all other people around me if pressure on you will become too hard. Only my poor old mother stays beside me. The only thing I ask you is to stay honest

and to devolve my legacy to the Irish Republican Army. They will find all volumes on Discovery on my page on Facebook. Finally, it is only the legacy of Discovery in hands of people capable to implement it in war with Mushroom Cloud of Satans which matters. This is what I can reply on your questions on my life, Robert, in your letters.

Kindest regards,

Tesla Leila Khugaeva Thinikashvili

Author of Discovery of Psychic Energy

Author of Scientific Revolution Energetics

Discovery of psychic Energy in Debates between Chesterton, Russell and Wells

https://archive.org/details/chesterton-against-welles-and-russell-in-discovery-of-psychic-energy-ch-12[1]

Publication 23, Murder of Tesla, Author of Discovery

https://archive.org/details/murder-of-tesla-author-of-discovery.-data-on-fb-p-23[2]

[1] https://ridero.ru/link/H_HoewsU1BFgPaklTZsMH

[2] https://ridero.ru/link/L7SOfnjZZIfOjYwJkcUKb

CHAPTER 4. MY REPORT ON COMRADESHIP WITH MR. R. K.

1. THE HELL OF THE OUTSET: MY HOLY WAR WITH EVIL

Villains and Morons of the Thieve Party, aiming to take credit FOR MY LIFELONG MARTYRDOM AND LABOR, think it especially comfortable for them — the fact that I insist that my work on Discovery has had its outset in PSYCHOSIS OF SHIZOPHRENIA.

They believe this fact to be of fine comfort for theft, for they plan to attribute the part with initial disease which triggered the strife to find knowledge on laws of psyche — to me, and the part with final great results on fulfillment of the task — Discovery of Psychic energy — to themselves. These are real GENIUSES, I believe.

I am beginning this final volume on Discovery on Cross of Metaphysics and Holy War with Evil again from the very outset of my strife: from psychosis of schizophrenia. Many people has been through schizophrenia, but I insist that I am singular person on this earth who escaped from the catastrophe unscathed. And this was the only way to return back to sanity after explosion of my mind: TO FIND CAUSATIONS OF PSYCHIC ENERGY. This meant that my task to survive initially embraced total scientific task for all humankind: I needed to find ways back from my psychosis but the only way to carry out the task was through finding causations of psyche for all humanity. This was the trick Deity created this world and all of us employed to make his chosen person to sacrifice his life to scientific work, forgetting what mundane life of humans is.

I limited my task on report on schizophrenia here to description of its consequences for my philosophy and mindset

in the afterwards periods, when I succeeded in fighting down delirium of first stages of psychosis. I do not intend to enlarge here on pathogenesis of the disease.

In short, schizophrenia is explosion of psyche, which feels far more painful that any possible explosion of body. Mind has two field of forces: First, basic Field of force is Filed of two poles of Intellect (Thought and Laws of Nature, Active and passive Intellect of universe), Second, parasitic excrescence on basic energy is Field of Ego-system of material energy. This latter one is that Original Sin of Humankind which is our assignment from God to find out and then to put under strict control, to prevent its functioning to the end of existence of humankind. This task is called «Salvation» or in other words «Holy war with Evil», For no Salvation without waging war to Evil.

It is this Field of Material Energy which inflicts all kinds of psychic disorder, including psychosis of schizophrenia. This latter one differs from ordinary psychopathy and from madness as foul wickedness by its intelligence. Schisophrenia is Disease of Intelligent people, produced by immature «ignorant intellect», which knows nothing on real causations of laws of nature but flies far away in exercising speculative capacities of its abstract thought. This is False thought, fictitious thought, which ultimately produces effect of «Dead Ego» of material energy. That is to say — effect of ruined Physical control of law of preservation of force of material energy of psyche. And it is this ruined physical control — «the Dead Ego» — which finally explodes basic energy of psyche, Divine energy of Intellect. This happens because «dead Ego» turns all positive emotions of basic energy of spirit into negative emotions to the world. This finally explodes basic energy, leading to the mental and soon physical death of the diseased. For humans cannot exist without this basic energy of spirit, buried now under ruined material energy (Dead Ego).

I went through the hell of insufferable contemplation of my mind falling into chaotic pieces in catatonic fear of delirium. I owe my salvation to the fact that I finally realized which of those

chaotic parts was sane and which was insane, and clinging with all my might to logic and thought, I refused to recognize catatonic fear of broken fragments of Dead Ego (material energy) as real. I directed all strength of mind against remnants of material energy, and did my best to preserve remnants of my energy of spirit (thought).

The really positive result of my thus going through the hell was complete destruction of material energy (physical control of Field of Ego-system). Never try to do this on your own — no human being can repeat this. Schizophrenia is not romantic adventure for people with high capacity to speculative thought. Schizophrenia is Tragedy of Metaphysical scale, for it is destruction of living Spirit under pernicious activity of material energy. My journey through schizophrenia was unique experience: unique in sharpness of martyrdom, unique in capacity to come back. And when Morons ask me to demonstrate to them my metaphysical capacity of angel, I am helpless to explain to Morons, what is experience of schizophrenia and my performance, which resulted in Discovery of Psychic energy. I insist on the fact that no human being can repeat this without guidance of Deity. All the Idea of undergoing Hell of Destruction of Mind in order to bring to the humankind knowledge on Causations of Mind could be Idea of that incomprehensible level of sophisticated Deity. And no human could pull through the task without help of Deity who designed the task.

One way or another, I quickly realized after successfully coping with first horrors of catatonic fears, that this mental experience, which nearly murdered me at first, now appears some great advantage, unavailable to ordinary people. I start getting understanding that I possess now something unique, which is essential to humans, but they still have no clue of the existence of this essential thing. I realized that my insufferable pain in getting this knowledge is some mission assigned to be by Deity, and that I am special and chosen person, whose life is sacrificed to science. And that my science is causations of psyche which will

free me from this catatonic pain of «falling in pieces» of the world in destruction of my mind. That was what I realized, the subjective side. The objective side was complete destruction of material energy, which freed my mind from stupidity and limitations of prison of physical control, and gave unique power to my capacity of thought, high enough from birth.

This is was specification of my own experience in waging war to Evil. That is to say in waging war to the Original sin of humankind: to the material energy of mind. And this war, which ultimately leads to the war with Satans, begins from the war with your own version of material energy. Of course, later, when people's civilization will be founded on Institutions of control of Material energy, designed to avert danger of madmen and villains through true education, there will not be such thing as «Satans» (dead Amorphous Serpents of Superior Ego-protection). But, it is our martyrdom of three thousand years from First Axial Age, which will make there paradise and their Victory in Holy war with Evil possible.

2. A SPY OF HOLY WAR WITH EVIL IN MOSCOW

When I came to Moscow I was still far from health, feeling unstable on precarious ground of my «knowledge» on study on laws of psyche. I was still liable to severe seizures of schizophrenia, which to that period took the form of «collapse of the universe, dissolution of the universe». When this «collapse» came I felt fear so intensive that every micro muscle of my body started trembling. This was catatonic fear as result of destruction of mind after schizophrenia, and I knew that I was still heavily diseased. I feared those seizures utmost and used to carry everywhere with myself my drugs — tranquilizers, my salvation throughout that early period of my recovery.

I could not explain the nature of my fears even to myself, and I realized by that time that I should to quit my attempts to understand what I am afraid off when seizure of «dissolution

of universe» drives my cold sweat out of me with words «everything is losing its sense. I do not understand simplest things. What is this and this? This names do not tell me anything». I got a clue by that time that solvation of problem is not philosophy. For before schizophrenia I also kept asking myself many philosophical questions and failed to give answer on them but this did not wring all my cold sweat from me in seizure of catatonic fear. I realized that there was some «meaning» in that fear, which meant some danger for me in laws of my psyche. And only much time later I found that it was fear of Dead Ego — of ruined physical control.

Thus my war with Evil began in Moscow in quite romantic circumstances. I came to acquire knowledge to the one of worlds scientific centers (My Poor father Underwent My desperate Tears to Bring me to «Scientific Moscow), to ultimately to reveal to the ignorant and naïve world The Grand Truth on Something revealed to me under such incredible pain! And in this war with disease which still kept consuming all my living energy, bringing seizures at each nervous situations, I felt true hero, true soldier, walking literally on eggs-shells of constant danger of catatonic seizure. My salvation was in my speed: to acquire knowledge of Scientific control of energy of Spirit faster than material energy inside me, and material energy outside me in Satans, will destruct my unique intelligence. Of course, I did not formulate this that clear that time. But I knew that I am pregnant with some child of Divine Intelligence, and that nothing matters except my task to preserve and to give birth to this baby. In fact, I ceased to be human and started functioning as angel after that severe experience of destruction of my mind.

The positive side was that I realized this — I realized that I am not alone, that some divine force moves me, though I still could not express the fact with actual precision. I even still could not state what is deity and how it is connected with science, I looked for so desperately. And still I felt that I am chosen by Deity, and that my task on laws of psyche (I had no idea then I am working

with Psychic Energy), was my divine mission. This feeling gave me strength to exist, to survive in brutal reality of my still unstable mind prone to painful seizures. Yes, that was that spontaneously acquisition of that understanding of my being chosen for some divine task which filled me strength enough to survive the insufferable pain.

This was my only and my true romance of Moscow period. My divine baby inside me, hidden from inimical eyes of strangers — the germ of knowledge on Discovery of Psychic Energy. And my constant fear to collapse somewhere in the street or on the eyes of my colleagues. And First and Foremost — hard work on search, on growth, on development of my knowledge — the most careful nourishment I could provide for the divine baby inside me. Work. Hard work. Books, Many books. All my money spent on books. All my time spent on study. All my «feelings», «passions», «sentiments», «pains» subjected to the strict demand on scientific truth, on being analyzed and understood in essentials of causations which founded them in my heart.

And feeling growth of that divine project inside me. And thought of moment I will reveal this miracle to the world. This was my incredible romance. My great adventure. My greatest heroism which made me feel myself inside most amazing legends of the human history.

This was me, thirty years old, when I met Mr. R.K. in Moscow. I skip the part of my Holy War with Evil now known to the world as «report on the affair with Dean».

3. LONELINESS IN MY HOLY WAR WITH EVIL

Loneliness was killing me. Church of Friendliness is organic environment for Energy of Spirit. Beyond Church of Friendliness sane men feel as fish beyond the sea. Suffocating.

My war with Evil of material energy was only beginning, though suffering from the very start and through most early stages

was so big that I tended to exaggerate my progress, anxious to envisage the end of the ordeal.

I felt that freezing cold of material energy, killing all living humans around me under masks of stupid «conventionals» as Bertrand Russell called ignorant people, subjected to absurd conventions of «social ladder» in search for money and power. It was my experience of early schizophrenia which spared me this fate of regular people: to turn into stupid wannabe, admiring men of «guns and money». For schizophrenia destructed my material energy and physical control of Ego-system. I felt bored communicating with regular people, but continued to play that I am the same stupid idiot, planning career in finance and in marriage. No riches, no capacity to subject people to my will, no relationship with man, no children — nothing felt of any interest in the world frozen with stupid material energy. It was dead World of Satans, though than I hardly could express this. My only goal was — to understand, to realize what is going on, what was my early experience about, and what is the miracle of that divine baby inside me, I am destined to bring to the world. I still had no idea that the answer on those question was one: Holy War with Evil of Material Energy, Deliverance of people from insanity of Field of Ego-system of physical control, Victory of Energy of Spirit in Church of Friendliness and International Institution of Natural Law. I was far removed then from understanding what was the answer on my question.

But I felt too well that I hate everything and everyone around me and first and foremost I hate the version of world and of «happiness» in their stupid conventional heads. I had no idea then what my version was, but I knew well that the answer knows only divine baby inside me: Discovery of Psychic energy. Now I knew that I am working with Discovery of psychic Energy. It was revelation to realize it. My first little books on Discovery had these Heads:

2005 — Organism as current of energy

2006 — system of psyche energy

2006 — phenomenon of psychic energy

2008 — controlling energy or how to stop determinate energy of psyche

2008 — turn over the current of your psyche

2008 — Good and Evil are exposed: Current of Trust and Current of Violence

I knew Mr. R.K. in 2008, it was years when I realized that I am working with Discovry of Psychic energy, as you can see.

I simply looked for meeting in internet. And there he was sitting, «George», without photo, speaking good English, inviting me to come. He rented apartment in center of Moscow, it was only six or eight metro stations from my apartment in Moscow, bought by my father to allow his daughter her dream come true: her study in «scientific Moscow». Dad used to laugh me down with my fantasies on «Science in the Capital», telling me that there is no any science in Moscow. But I still forced him to buy the flat and help me to enter Moscow's Plekhanov's Academy.

I decided to go to meet George.

4. DEMOCRACY OF TALKING ON THE WEATHER ACCORDING TO G.K. CHESTERTON

It was evening, about eight o'clock, when I arrived his metro station. Now I forgot what it was. It does not matter. What really matters is my fear to go underground in Moscow. For several times my seizures caught me up when I was deep down underground, shivering and trembling in my desperate dread to collapse outside my home. Each time I managed to come myself down, bu I still can remember the horror I was through those moments.

This time there was no seizure, I came normally and knocked his door.

I was slim in black long pinafore dress, with complex and subtle design. It was good trademark, I liked that black sundress a lot. It was elegant-cut tank top with two long, black pinafore embracing each other form the front and from the back. Only slim

figure could afford this design. My father taught me fasting — all of us obsessed with idea of fasting and controlling weight.

Then he opened the door. Slim, well-proportioned, average height and average aged man opened the door. He appeared to be ten years elder me. I was frightened to death. I was amazed at my own brevity coming this far — reaching the doors of man in evening. I said good buy and turned to leave.

He immediately left his rooms and blocked the road for me.

— Please, do not go. Please, come in.

He was polite, he felt friendly.

I hesitated, still scared to death.

Then, in despair, I employed the test, which came my know-how spontaneously after my search on psychic energy. I looked straight into his bright blue eyes with all intensity of concentration I was capable of. He got that he was being put to the test and did not shrink. Contrary, he straightened up with dignity and returned me my scrutiny with all seriousness and firmness. This test calmed me down. Many times my capacity to read in eyes energy of person saved my life later. And this time the test did not fail me too. Mr. R. K. was not criminal or pervert or something dangerous of this sort. He was merely normal man, looking for excitement.

He showed me in and invited to sit on sofa with him — entire sofa between us.

I looked around. He rented «stalinka», one and half room with high ceilings and spacious rooms, which Stalins regime used to build. Clean rooms, clean outfit on man, but in the whole modest interior like everywhere in old Russian apartments. My father's flat he bought in Moscow had two rooms, and it was our property. It made me feel more confident.

And then he asked me on the weather.

— Weather is nice today. It is warm evening. Sunny day.

I could not help bursting laughing. Weather felt nice topic to talk about in my extreme confusion I found myself. Nervous tension was so high, everything felt unreal.

— Yes, I reached your home all right. Nice evening you are right, George.

— My name is Robert K.

— Are you Englishman?

— I am Irish. It is Britain.

— There is some conflict between Ireland and England. I heard recently on some terror act.

— Yes, — laughed Robert, — we keep killing them. It is complicated. Politics.

— You have your own language? Or your language is English?

— No, we have Irish language.

— My brothers name is Robert too, — I said to be nice to him too.

— Really? — he sounded truly amazed. — He is elder?

— I have three brothers.

— Really? We are also three brothers! Though I have also two sisters. We are five children in family.

Now it was my turn to feel surprised.

— We are also five children in family, and we are also three boys and two girls.

— Really?

He smiled amazed again.

— Are you Russian?

— No, I am Georgian. I came to Moscow to study. I am post graduate student in Moscow Plekhanov Academy. And what are you doing?

— I am engaged in Media. — he said. — Our company deals with Media.

— Media? What is Media?

— Ok, it is disks, books and so on recorded data. We sell them This is our business. Books are very cheap in Moscow.

— Cheap? — I was astonished. I spent all money I had on books, it did not feel to me cheap.

He laughed.

— You do not know prices on books in Europe. Paper is very expensive there. Here it is cheap. It costs pennies.

— This is encouraging. Books are my real and entire life.

— I never heard Russian to use the word «encourage», — he said. — Where did you learn English, — he asked.

— Myself.

— Yourself?! — anytime he felt amazed the beam of his bright blue eyes changed intensity of its light. It was curious to observe the rays and beams of his eyes, something new for me. I never seen such eyes in my life, and realized at once that this specificity is characteristic of their entire race. I had seen many light eyes living in Russia, but this play of beams and rays in changing intensity of inner light of eyes was new experience.

— Yes, from childhood I forced myself to strict discipline. I was my own guardian.

— Reading?

— Yes.

— What you used to read.

— The Forsyte Saga. Did you read it?

— The Forsyte Saga? I heard of it. Everybody heard of Forsyte Saga in Britain. — his eyes again changing their beam of light.

I felt happy to meet someone from the world of my true every day concern — the world of my books and scientists.

— Do you know Scarlett O'Hara? She was Irish.

— Of course. Everybody knows this novel in Ireland. There is a castle on the hill!

— What?

— There is a castle on the hill!

And he showed with his hands hill and castle on it.

— I see. You know Scarlett O'Hara. Was she beautiful? — I laughed.

— You are very beautiful, — he said again. He sounded that genuine. He was simple. It was nice.

— I am not beautiful, — I knew I looked good, but «beauty» meant something far more for me. For I never was a woman conceited with her looks. I always felt an artist, admiring true beauty of the Plato's Ideal's Land.

— Who is more beautiful — Irish women or English women?

— English women?? You are kidding me. No chance!

— He was funny to talk to.

Then I suddenly felt alarmed again, standing from his sofa and making my way back to the door.

— I have to go. It is getting late.

— Wait! — he blocked my way again. — Please, wait! Please! Of course, you can go if you want. You are so beautiful! Please, wait. Lets chat a bit. Why you need to go?

He was that polite and that amiable all the time, his manner calmed me down. His bright blue eyes clean from malicious intent. My paranoia getting down. I was again sitting on the edge of his sofa.

— Thanks god, you are beautiful, — he said again with that simplicity which captivated me. — I had meeting in the café below with girl before you came. She refused to enter my apartment, so I came down. She was not beautiful, I was so bored. She kept asking me stupid questions, that seriously. I waited five minutes and then ran away.

— I really need to go. — I was again on my feet, — Nice to meet you, Robert.

I felt so nervous, I was afraid my seizure on «collapse of universe» will cover me down. And I had to go underground which was insufferable ordeal when I felt nervous. My palms getting that cold and wet.

And he again pleaded with me:

— Please, do not go! Please! You are so beautiful!

And suddenly he kissed me. He was simple in his every reaction. No game. No pretension. No malicious intent. No swaggering. He was plain, and his kiss was plain.

He kissed that corpse, collapsing in metro in cold sweat seizures, dreaming only to reach its home safe. Kissed when I was thinking over my forthcoming adventure in underground.

— Do not stop! — I said firmly.

— What?

— Do not stop!

Three hours later he was simple again. We watched TV, and I was sure that I am staying till morning when he asked me what time I am going to leave, for they can close metro till tomorrow. That was shock for me, but I coped with situation again. I took taxi.

— Taxi is dangerous, — said Robert, bewildered by my agitated nervous condition.

— I hate underground, — I said briefly and left.

I stopped responding his messages, for I could not afford those journeys in underground in evenings. Later he asked me to stay till tomorrow every meeting we had. I have no idea how much meetings we had that only years we knew each other. But every time it was the same. He was that polite and friendly, he offered beer, he displayed genuine interest to me, he had no malicious intent, watched TV, we parted in mornings.

It was that special eyes of his race which amazed me at our first meeting. I am not trying to theorize, I am just reporting my experimental finding.

It was beginning of summer 2008. One month later I was sitting in office of Stephane Frappat, getting job as his secretary. I considered Stephane Frappat as intelligent person while of Mr. R.K. I remained of more modest opinion, believing him to be ignorant and not interested in «world of abstract ideas» as Gazdanov putted it, at all. And yet, there was impenetrable wall between me and Staphane Frappat, though we have been meeting everyday and stay together all day long, though he was my boss and seemed that educated.

There is no any mystery in this. Stephane Frappat was Satan, he was consummate Superior Ego-protection of «Bosses» of modern world. And thus he was Evil — he thus found himself on the other side of front line in my Holy War with Evil. And the front line of this War was Impassable.

Mr. R. K. on that period appeared positive experience and My Side of Front Line — the side of sanity and goodwill of normal

men. This is why our association became possible. Stephane Frappat had malicious dead look of brown eyes, eyes of Mr. R. K. astonished me the intensity of its bright beams.

5. WHY WOMEN LIKE «BAD GUYS»

Stupid guys like asking this stupid question to swagger themselves with idea that the fact that they are «bad» is good and fine, because «girls like bad guys».

First of all I do not give a damn what like «girls». Only Imbeciles and Morons can be targeting their behavior or even life in accordance with such stupid objective: what likes girls or boys, what likes romance in other words. This is really stupid.

I tried to explain to the audience that my life revolved around metaphysical objectives to find causations of laws of nature. We, Authors, make discoveries. You, sane men, get them ready in process of hard education. In both cases all of us, sane men, are engaged in «romance» with metaphysics — with knowledge and control of Space-Time of Intellect. We are Fellow Students to each other and no more. The God and his Truth, the knowledge of laws of nature — this is our only romance, romance of sane men. This is what is meant by phrase that sane men look in one direction, but not at each other.

For stupid guys this question is tough. They look at each other. They, like pigs, never seen heavens of energy of Spirit, of Space-Time of Intellect. They are persons of underground of material energies. They have no idea what this means to look in direction of knowledge of causations of nature. They expect everything from their capacity to manipulate people. They look at people to abuse them, to subjugate them, to fraud them, to rape them, to rob them. This is the core of physical control — cheating on each other, playing games to subject each other, playing games to rape each other. This is why they always look at each other.

We sane men need help of each other to look in one direction — in direction of knowledge, in direction of scientific

control. We need each other to be warmth and joy and laugh and creativity and collaboration for each other. We are comrades to each other on our way to God, to truth, to our only «Romance», to our only strength, our fount of real and true power. This is the very core of Scientific control — romance with Deity of Intellect, and I did my best to bring those many quotes of great minds, calling Intellect the only Romance of their lives (Plato, Gandhi, Herzen, Spinoza, Descartes, Nietzsche) and so on innumerable number of people of letters.

«Romance» thus means — resource of power. People of material energy expect their resource of power from cheating on each other, from killing each other, from raping each other — in other words eating each other like animals of another material energy. People of energy of Spirit expect their resources of power from collaboration in scientific control of material energies of universe, and from Church of Friendliness which will grant them the riches of special Treasure of Space and Time of Intellect: Special Emotions of Being, Pure Positive Emotions of Spirit, multiplied many times by union in Church of Friendliness. This is what «Romance» means for both energies.

«Who can forget his first Romance with Logic?» — askes Herzen. «With passion of Men In Love we search for the Truth» — says Socrates of Plato. «I would die many times to have advantage to see the face of Truth, the face of Deity», — says Gandhi. " I am Groom of the Truth» — says Nietzsche. «I feel myself as woman in labor», — says Marx, finishing next volume.

I told you I felt pregnant from the time I discovered that my early experience with schizophrenia was revelation of causations of laws of psychic energy. And the baby I looked for was the only real Romance of my whole life. I looked like all sane men exempted from material energy in the direction of God-Intellect, seeking for power only their. I thus was incapable to the «Romance with Man» in the vulgar sense of idiots: in sense making man center of your life, and care of children the sense of your life.

I looked like every sane man for Comrade in my Strife in Holy War with Evil on my way to the Truth of Deity. I looked for Church of Friendliness, I looked for some piece of Warmth, some piece of humanity, some piece of genuine sympathy and genuine compassion.

The miracle was that in that period I found that little piece of warmth of Comradeship in Mr. R. K.

It seemed not big deal: we met once in two weeks I suppose, sometimes less, we talked little, spent together night, drinking our can of beer, watching TV, and then parted in morning. And still this little was that piece of warmth which gave me strength to carry on my strife, to carry on severe pain of feeling lost in the world of Satans, to carry on my Holy war with Evil. He WAS my Comrade in that period, though he refused to saty my friend now, conceding to the pressure of Satans.

This what I am trying to convey to you, Dear Regular People. It was never question of romance between man and woman as it is understood in stupid culture of Romance. For My Romance was My Science, and Mr. R.K. had his own Romance with his strife for career as all men do. We had been Comrades, meeting after hard days of strain of our Wars to support each other in piece of friendliness we had to offer to each other. I called our relations «romance affair» only because I did not plan to enlarge on the theme my goal was to say that he was my lover, and said this fact in terms of stupid culture of romance. This is all. But the response made me to elaborate the question, and now I feel obliged to stress the fact, that sane men are Comrades to each other with Romance with Intellect of Deity, and Morons are Romance Ideals to each other, only to cheat on each other, and to destroy sanity of each other (or eat each other).

Maybe Mr. R. K. was not that smart man, capable to carry on the world of abstract ideas, as Gazdanov did: that is to say to look in the direction of knowledge of Intellect. We hardly discussed any question beyond our humor on interest in each other yet he was not Satan, he was not Evil, he was not Insane — and this was

finally the core of our relationship. He offered me friendly his can of beer and laughed with me, exchanging jokes on our natural interest in each other. This was all. I liked to tease him talking on marriage and love, and asking him how much he loves me. He laughed, saying that he does not know what love is and that he is busy building his career, that he cannot afford marriage and he must work, that we are friends. Saying this we both laughed happily, because this was the core and the very essentials of our relationship. We were Comrades, Fellow Warriors, each on his own Front Line sharing warmth with each other. And yet he did everything to make me pregnant, — he quitted using means of protection, and kept stubbornly refusing to return to them. I was dismayed, for I had that child the only real objective of my life, and I knew that nor my health neither my social station affords me to spend my energy beyond that only goal of my life. It appeared that I cannot have children which relieved me much. Besides, he knew that he was the only man in my life, he did not run any risk. I was by no way the only woman in his life, which soon was felt and made me doctor's patient. I reproached him and his only argument he found to contend was this: they are all upper class my partners, no worries.

Thus, we kept horsing around on marriage and «romance», playing jokes and thinking each of his real task and real objective as warrior of his own front line. Moreover, I was nearly sure that he was married in his own country, for first meetings there were pictures of some women on his furniture, but later all of them disappeared.

This also signaled that he was not Satan. Satans used to shove their «romance partners» in your nose to make you «jealous», — their Moron's heads really believe this to be the smart «play» to make their victims «love» them. Marriage with Mr. R.K. was never my ambition, was never in the least the cause of my meetings with him. I was satisfied with his mere decency, with his mere respect to my feelings, with his mere humor, avoiding this themes to be treated seriously. We laughed and this was the real

objective of our meetings: Comradeship. I was too «financially disabled» for him, he was «too ignorant» for me to be considered as partner of life in long-term perspective. I know nothing on his own financial position, I know only that like every member of modern stupid culture of «finance and romance», his main objective in life was career.

But the real test on Satanism is test on masculine impotence. Satans, being consumed with Superior Ego-protection of Physical control of material energy, lose their capacity to contacts with persons beyond their power, beyond their Bossy command. They are sick madmen. This is explanation on all perversions of Epstein's Holocaust, on their pedophilia, on their hatred to women, on their capacity to eat humans, on their insatiable hunger for sex. They are sick. This is expressed in Sade's books of his pathogenesis, this is said in Maslow's quotes on pervert maniacs I brought many times. And the fact I experienced myself during my «romance» with my Dean. He lost capacity of masculine potency, feeling that I am beyond his power, beyond his control. All three of them — Dean, later my director in my Postgraduate course, and Stephane Frappat — were classical Satans incapable to cope with people beyond their Bossy Command or beyond their absolute physical control. They do not know what is «Liberty, Fraternity and Freedom» as Chesterton says on women in «What is wrong with the world». Later, in the same book, he says the same on «business bosses» — that they are not capable to Liberty, Fraternity and Freedom. And this is an answer to the idiots enjoying stupid phrase «Girls love Bad Guys».

Indeed, Satans are Women, this why they have the same material energy with enslaved women: Physical control of Material energy do not know what is Democracy of Friendliness. It is Sadomasochism of Command (Violence) — Obedience (Slavery) relations, it is murder and robbery of victims, it is eating each other in biology.

Women debilitated by such men into Romance of Inferior Ego-protection (InLoveSickness) are the same Morons of physical

control of Sadomasochism as Satans debilitated into Romance of Superior Ego-Protection (Narcissism). This is one the same mechanism of physical control of material energy — Plus and Minus of Cyclic Homeostasis of Physical control of morons of material energy. This is why «Women in Love» is the same phenomenon of «Romance with gender» as phenomenon of «Bossy Commanders in Chief»: two sides of one process of dead material energy.

And this why, these women really are happy only with those «bad guys», and why these bad guys are losing their masculine capacity outside this mechanism of slaves-bosses relations.

There was not a tiny grain of Romance in our relationship with Mr. R. K.

I would laugh his head out had he endeavored to be bossy with me: laughed and quitted relationship. But he never made a slightest attempt to such a sacrilege. This was secret of our relationship. He was sane man capable to stay friends with woman and thus he prevented it from being spoilt. And the real prove that he was not playing «good guy» but remained himself with genuine interest in me was that he never felt any problem with masculine potency. Had he been mad Satan seeking for subjecting everyone, especially women to his will, he would never have managed to conceal this fact. Because, Satans, being sick, are incapable to normal functioning of biology. Whatever beautiful goodnatured woman, if they feel her beyond their maniac command, they are instantly losing their masculine potency. This why in relationship with three men, on which I reported in my book: Turn over the current of your psychic energy» there was no any contact — no mental, no biological, even in the case with my Dean. He appeared incapable to sleep with me, I felt frozen to the level of dead body with him. With the two others we could not even approach to the physical intimacy, despite of the fact that they did their best to seduce me.

For instance, there is such incident, described in that book in history of my association with director of my postgraduate

course, Mr. Pankov. He took me once in his car, saying that he is going at home and that he can give me a ride to the metro station, if I would like. I didn't want to displease him, so I sat down in his car. He did not stopped at any station of metro, taking me straight to his house. The situation was obvious — he took me to sleep with me. And still we stood there talking on every abstract topic but me and his affection to me. He was incapable to genuine expression of his interest, he could not say: You are very beautiful! Please! Please, do not go! Stay with me!» Instead, he confused me to the seizure, and asked him to indicate me the road to the metro. Woman who is not obsequious, who is independent enough to ask to indicate her road at home after «big boss» took her in his car to his home — is woman beyond bossy power, and Satans feel such things instantly. There was no sense asking me to stop and to stay with him, telling me his affection: they feel impotence at once if they feel that woman is beyond their mad bossiness. Instead he asked me to wait for him coming back with his dog, to walk me to the metro station with his dog.

Satans found themselves on the other front line in my Holy War with Evil. I never said a word on my relationship with Mr. R. K. until this day because I considered it my private affair, merely piece of friendliness in my life. I am talking now publicly on the affair to stress one more time: physical relationship between sane and insane people is not merely incapable, but also it is crime against Holy Spirit. My youth affair with Mr. R. K. was affair of friendliness, my forced communication with Satans, reported in book of 2008 was Holy War with Evil.

G.K. Chesterton, «What is wrong with world»:

> «But it is best perhaps to take in illustration some daily custom we have all heard despised as vulgar or trite. Take, for the sake of argument, the custom of talking about the weather. Stevenson calls it «the very nadir and scoff of good conversationalists.» Now there are very deep reasons for talking about the weather, reasons that are delicate as well as deep; they lie in layer upon layer of stratified sagacity. First of all it is a gesture of primeval worship. The sky must be

invoked; and to begin everything with the weather is a sort of pagan way of beginning everything with prayer. Jones and Brown talk about the weather: but so do Milton and Shelley. Then it is an expression of that elementary idea in politeness — equality. For the very word politeness is only the Greek for citizenship. The word politeness is akin to the word policeman: a charming thought. Properly understood, the citizen should be more polite than the gentleman; perhaps the policeman should be the most courtly and elegant of the three. But all good manners must obviously begin with the sharing of something in a simple style. Two men should share an umbrella; if they have not got an umbrella, they should at least share the rain, with all its rich potentialities of wit and philosophy. «For He maketh His sun to shine…» This is the second element in the weather; its recognition of human equality in that we all have our hats under the dark blue spangled umbrella of the universe. Arising out of this is the third wholesome strain in the custom; I mean that it begins with the body and with our inevitable bodily brotherhood. All true friendliness begins with fire and food and 35 drink and the recognition of rain or frost. Those who will not begin at the bodily end of things are already prigs and may soon be Christian Scientists. Each human soul has in a sense to enact for itself the gigantic humility of the Incarnation. Every man must descend into the flesh to meet mankind. Briefly, in the mere observation «a fine day» there is the whole great human idea of comradeship.

Now, pure comradeship is another of those broad and yet bewildering things. We all enjoy it; yet when we come to talk about it we almost always talk nonsense, chiefly because we suppose it to be a simpler affair than it is. It is simple to conduct; but it is by no means simple to analyze. Comradeship is at the most only one half of human life; the other half is Love, a thing so different that one might fancy it had been made for another universe.

Both sides are essential to life; and both are known in differing degrees to everybody of every age or sex. But very broadly speaking it may still be said that women stand for the dignity of love and men for the dignity of comradeship. I mean that the institution would hardly be expected if the males of the tribe did not mount guard over it. The affections in which women excel have so much more authority and intensity that pure comradeship would be washed away if it were not rallied and guarded in clubs, corps, colleges, banquets and regiments. Most of us have heard the voice in which the hostess tells her husband not to sit too long over the cigars. It is the dreadful voice of Love, seeking to destroy Comradeship.

> All true comradeship has in it those three elements which I have remarked in the ordinary exclamation about the weather. First, it has a sort of broad philosophy like the common sky, emphasizing that we are all under the same cosmic conditions. We are all in the same boat, the «winged rock» of Mr. Herbert Trench. Secondly, it recognizes this bond as the essential one; for comradeship is simply humanity seen in that one aspect in which men are really equal. The old writers were entirely wise when they talked of the equality of men; but they were also very wise in not mentioning women. Women are always authoritarian; they are always above or below; that is why marriage is a sort of poetical see-saw. There are only three things in the world that women do not understand; and they are Liberty, Equality, and Fraternity. But men (a class little understood in the modern world) find these things the breath of their nostrils; and our most learned ladies will not even begin to understand them until they make allowance for this kind of cool camaraderie. Lastly, it contains the third quality of the weather, the insistence upon the body and its indispensable satisfaction. No one has even begun to understand comradeship who does not accept with it a certain hearty eagerness in eating, drinking, or smoking, an uproarious materialism which to many women appears only hoggish. You may call the thing an orgy or a sacrament; it is certainly an essential. It is at root a resistance to the superciliousness of the individual. Nay, its very swaggering and howling are humble. In the heart of its rowdiness there is a sort of mad modesty; a desire to melt the separate soul into the mass of unpretentious masculinity. It is a clamorous confession of the weakness of all flesh. No man must be superior to the things that are common to men. This sort of equality must be bodily and gross and comic. Not only are we all in the same boat, but we are all seasick».

6. BIG ROMANTIC LOVE OF MR. R. K. TO THE UPPER CLASS

Than I understood that every ignorance has its consequences. Whatever amiable, whatever friendly man, if he remains beyond Holy War with Evil, he will sooner or later appear on the other side of front line. And Mr. R.K. ignorance and his avowed contempt to matters of intellect did not leave any hope that he can one day enter the Holy War with Evil, which is waged in Space-Time of Intellect, in search of scientific control to remove power of Satans.

Instead he was that prig, seeking approval of «upper class» and breaking his neck to make good career. «Upper class» was everything for him, and it took me time that he secretly despised me for not belonging to the «magical upper class». He once asked me why I am now so busy and he cannot see me as often as before. I said that I am working now.

— I am secretary and translator of some French business man. — I said to him.

He seemed disappointed and displeased.

— I have also secretary, — he said. — But she is stupid, she plays. She wants romance with me. Stupid, I am now looking for another secretory.

— Oh, you have many women, — I said.

— Never at working place, — he replied that earnestly, and then added, — You are not stupid, you are Naïve.

I got his idea. He meant, that I am not Physical control of Ego-protection looking for benefit through «romance», but I am Naïve woman, looking for relationship through genuine friendliness. This was Naivety according to any person of conventionals code, dedicating their life to the strife for «upper class highlands». And I perceived that he despised me for my being secretary and not «upper class». I told him many times that I am student of postgraduate course of one of the most prestigious university of Moscow, that I am author of a book, which is now in all book shops of Moscow and in many shops and libraries of Russia (my book on English vocabulary, it was removed from all shops in 2008, after my report on abuse by Dean and on deplorable situation in the Postgraduate in Plekhanov Academy). He ignored those facts, education and achievements of intelligence meant nothing for him. But my actual job as secretary made him feel somewhat misalliance in his indulgence in our Comradeship. How could I explain to him that I needed only to betray my War with Evil, to submit my will to the director of the Postgraduate, to become his slave and concubine, and he would secure for me job as auditor, bookkeeper and professor of the «upper class» he

worshiped as deity in his reverence to the magic authority. Mr. Pankov kept laughed down my every attempt to Rebel against that system in my «independent search for job». Once I found job as «sails manager» in company Luminarc in Moscow. Mr. Pankov laughed his belly off pronouncing the word «sales manager» with all contempt he could mirror on his face. Other time I found job as teacher in some education institution (not high education of universities), he laughed me down again: how you say was the surname of your new Boss? Ha-ha-ha, teacher in school! I reported all this in my book of 2008. It was that book which determined Putin's regime to remove me completely from documents of all Russian institutions. It was that book after which my another scientific book on Origin of English vocabulary from Latin Roots was removed from all Moscow's shops. Though it still remains in all Russia's libraries!

And that my job as secretory was my Rebel against that rotten system of Morons, for I found it myself and I was not indebted for it to anyone. I was independent honest office worker, fighting to remove this system of rotten pervert Satans, making everything through selling of human essentials in people. I could not even conceive to communicate to Mr. R K. such plain facts of my everyday War with Evil. He could not realize how far more ambitious was my fight for Highlands of Spirit of Cross of Metaphysics, even in case of death of Martyr on that Cross. That «upper class» of Satans he admired so much was merely underground for Morons, victorious in our damn age of Black Mass of Darwinian paradigm. All this was completely beyond his comprehension.

I did not disguise from Mr. R. K. my case with my Dean, he knew everything from my own words.

— At what age you lost virginity, — he asked then

— I was twenty three

— Twenty three! You kidding me! How old you were!

He could not believe his ears.

— And you? Fourteen??

— No, fourteen! I am Catholic! — he said serious as never before.

Mr. R.K. was not stupid, for stupid are only Satans. He was friendly soul of living energy of spirit burning in his bright blue eyes. Yet, he was ignorant enough to be as stiff conventional as one could imagine in our age of stupid Satans Rule. And I used to think of him as of limited, ignorant man, incapable to support an intelligent conversation for two minutes. At least with me he did his best to avoid any intelligent conversations and seemed to know absolutely nothing on books. He appears thus classical version of Jesus» sinners of Milgram Ego of common people: he was obviously under influence of «magic authority» of modern sick culture of «money and romance», and yet he remained sane enough to be capable for genuine friendliness and friendliness with woman! And friendliness with woman he slept with! This is absolutely incomprehensible situation for Dead Amorphous Serpents — for Satans. And this perfect test on his being Jesus' sinner, and not Dead Satan.

And yet he kept surprising me with his conventionals of modern stupid culture of «money and romance». He started persistently asking me to have lesbian experience with his women. In other words to perform meeting of all of us in his apartment we used to meet tet-a-tet. It was then that I started losing my genuine sympathy to him. I felt squeamishness making me nauseous each time he again and again kept mentioning the thing to me. I told him in no reserved terms that I will not stand this dirty talk to me, and that if he did not want me to vomit straight on him he should not mention the subject to me again. There our real departure begins. First I felt disgust to this subject, and gradually my disgust spread to the whole relationship. But still in the boiling hell of my lonely War with Satans, he remained the only island of warmth within my reach. Besides, and this is the crucial fact, whatever his persistent talk on his other women, he never tried to involve me in that through force or through trickery. He used seeking my approval and agreement, never making a slightest attempt

to manage the meeting by deceit or in any other way to violate my will.

Then one funny incident happened. He was fast asleep at night, his phone laying beside him on the chair. He stopped at that time moving from the bed to sofa when I stayed with him at night. Curiosity had been strangling me to perceive who is this man, friend or enemy. I took his phone and start reading messages. The funny thing was there was no one single save message from me. On the other hand there were several carefully saved messages from some woman he kept calling «My Love». It was that languge of flattering romance, which struck especially as contrast to his insulting suggestions to me. And yet here we were, that romantic language, speaking on Love and some child, their mutual child if got the subject correct. I could not make head from tail of the conversation, it seemed too preposterous, I hardly had patience to wait to the dawn, then I took my coat and left him, laughing all the way at home. Mr R.K. and romance. For it was really laughable thing. Mr. R K. in love with «upper class». The sad part was my assurance in his betrayal: he started some foul affair to involve me in to destroy my life. Now this was evident. I would not mention this now, but I have to because I had to mention his insulting me with persistent suggestion of lesbian experience in the end of our relationship. This appeared to be two sides of one medal: his worship of «upper class» and his betrayal of our comradeship. He dared to insult me when his opinion on my belonging to the «lower class» had matured. And now I had evidence that this was the case: his laughable obsequious tone with some woman he considered as «upper class».

When he waked up that morning he astonished me with his obvious distress on my leaving without saying goodbye. He kept sending me message after message, reproaching me, missing me, asking me to be back. I felt suddenly sad as never before. It was the end of my little island of warmth in the world frozen by Dead Amorphous Serpents in power I bravely found for myself in my lonely resistance, in my independent Rebel, in my heroic Holy War with Evil.

Soon I left Moscow, this was the end of our relationship. He kept texting me when I arrived at home, to Vladikavkas, asking his usual: Hi, How are you. And I replied him on horror in my home: my brothers poisoned my father to leave me and my sister with no subsistence. His response amazed me. He said: «They will kill me!» That was funny. One of them lying dead and paying money to be closed in madhouse. Another ready to sell us to Satans at any price they will please to offer. I said: «No worries. You are safe and sound. But this is definitely the end of mine».

While my father was living we never felt «financially disabled». I had no necessity to work for livelihood. My father had soil he took in his lifelong rent which gave him big benefit because of his unique talent of agronomist. We had everything we pleased. he bought me and my sister apartments in Vladikavkaz, he bought me apartment in Moscow when I made him to help me to enter Plekhanov's Academy. Not to mention our country house in village he turned into modern town, giving it electricity and gas stove, buiding their spacious «club» for movies and dances for the youth. He built their also house for himself when he was director of collective farm of the village, and it was house in most comfortable place with beautiful garden and innumerable rooms. We enjoyed to spend their time with our father, who turned the garden in blooming paradise. he bought another house in the town on the Herzen street (!! Herzen one of my prophets) and turned in into blooming business center. He bought another house in the town, adding to him another half of buildings (he enjoyed building houses all his life paying to the builders) and presented the house to his son. He bought another two apartments in the town for himself. And he lost in banks the same sums of money, for his was man of Soviet union and knew nothing on commercial fraud of new order regime. Three hundreds millions rubles income he lost only in bank of Victor Magamedov, when his elder son Ruslan took his money, taking advantage of being documented in the contract. My father never forgave him that going against his will. He was by no way «financially disabled man».

Now all this came to the end. Ruslan took the entire empire of father in his hands, declaring me «waster of fathers benevolence» and promising to cut done all income I got from my father to sustain my scientific work. «We must stop this stupid books of her. This is intolerable».

7. SATANS ARE NOT UPPER CLASS, SATANS ARE UNDERGROUND OF THE CROSS OF METAPHYSICS

Dear Mr. R.K.

I got your latest two messages in this Spring 2026 on my yahoo email. You spared words as usually, one contained only one question: Hi, how are you. What is new in your life. And another did not contained words at all. I deleted them for I did not intend to respond. You and your Satans friends made me to write Address to the noblest legacy of your country. I do not regret the message. I admire those Great Heroes, — the men heroically died through Hunger Strike 1981 — and I am glad I said my mind on Chesterton and on New Christian Church as Rule of Natural Law of International Institution of Scientific control.

Report on our relationship twenty years ago made in this chapter was forced by dishonest respond on my address of genuine friendliness. I have no idea what Satans will again invent to abuse my words, all of you kept violating my peace pushing me to respond on Mr. R. K. messages. Well, I agree this was important part of my life twenty years ago. Comradeship with Mr. R.K. gave me strength to survive my severe loneliness in Holy War with Evil. Whatever his mistakes as mistakes of Jesus sinners, infected by vices of material energies, this desert of his culture and his race cannot be removed. It was though unconscious and involuntary still immense support in times of my complete dissolution in distress of Holy War with Evil. I hope Mr. R. K. as representative of his brave race will also find some courage to say few words of truth on his candid friendliness in days of our Comradeship and his gratitude to me for my genuine sympathy. I hope so.

But whatever will happen further, I must make now these following remarks on dishonesty of your recent behavior Mr. R. K.

Are you still that naïve Mr. R. K. as to believe that Author of Great Discovery is Lower Class, helpless enough to become defenseless prey for Satans? I was never Lower Class Mr. R. K. even in days of my being student in Plekhanov's Academy, do not allow Morons Satans to persuade you, that I am Lower Class now, when entire world had read many volumes of my Discovery.

The only reason why our comradeship had place was that Mr. R. K. never afforded himself foul methods of Satans: he was not that stupid villain which humiliate men and women, spilling dirt on them, to consume them: to rob, to kill, to rape, to exploit, to take credit for their work. Mr. R. K. was never this Dead Amorphous Serpent, which made our Comradeship possible during those several months. Though Mr. R. K. was not fighter in the Holy War with Evil like his great compatriots of Hunger Strike 1981, he remained genuine friend in that times of our acquaintance.

Do not let Satans to eat the finer parts of your soul now, when I am obviously NOT THE HELPLESS PREY for stupid Morons, and when you already has some data on Original Sin of material energy, and stupidity of obedience to the Magic Authority of Dead Satans. (Experiments of Stanly Milgram on Obedience to Authority).

Do not let stupid Satans to make you Traitor of Comrades Warriors, to make you Traitor of Holy War with Evil, so heroically introduced in your country by IRA. Do not let Satans to let down great names of your race — of Jonatan Swift, of Heroes of IRA, of Sir Walter Scott, of G. K. Chesterton, whose genuine sympathy and admiration of Catholic Ireland is well known throughout the world. Crowns of earthly king are no more that offence to the God, the only King of this Earth: the Maker of Natural Law.

Satans aims to degrade me as low as possible, inventing childish insults in foul language. I did my best to say in normal human language what was my relationship with Mr. R. K. twenty

years ago. Say your mind on my report in due course for sane human beings.

CHAPTER 5. THE SCHEME OF THE CROSS OF METAPHYSICS

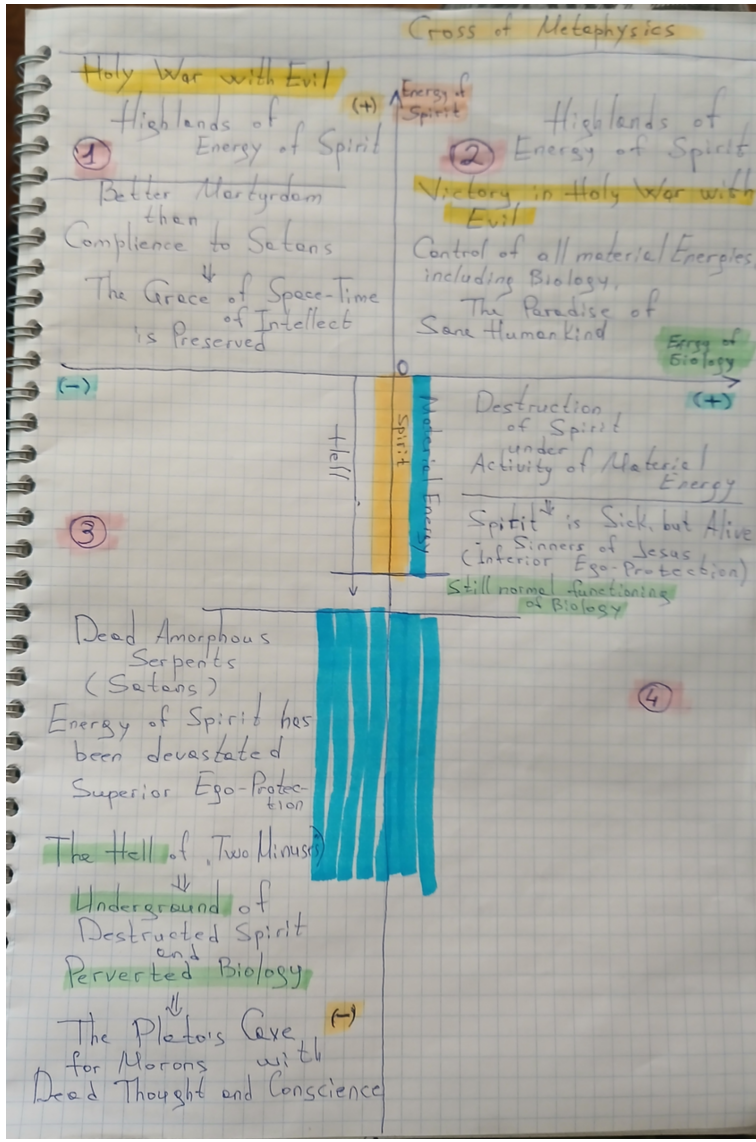
1. THE FALL OF ORIGINAL SIN

This is the scheme of the Cross of Metaphysics.

At that time, in 2008, I already had found main causations of two field of forces in Psyche, but I still knew very little on metaphysics as divinity part of Controlling energy, defined in my Discovery than as Field of two poles of Intellect: Passive pole as Laws of Nature of Universe and Active pole as Capacity to think and to learn Laws of Nature. This gravitation between two poles of Intellect, felt as «Thirst for Knowledge» or Philosophy in sense of «Love to wisdom», generates basic emotions of Psychic Energy: Positive emotions to outer world.

This was more or less understood. Only God knows how painful strain consuming all my sweat and blood costed me my every exertion to approach Truth in Formulas of Intellect. And when I already could clearly formulate two poles of each Field of force of two antagonistic energies of mind — material energy and energy of spirit — I felt ecstatic when assessing my incredible achievement.

On Cross of Metaphysics I had then only unconscious anticipations. A. Einstein has said profound things on this process of preliminary unconscious thought, which exposes truth of Plato's doctrine on «innate ideas». I have to report with this regard that during all process of making Discovery — which was extremely complex and gradual process — the birth of ultimate mature formula was always preceded by unconscious anticipations, which gave direction to my research and felt painfully compulsive like contractions giving birth to a baby. Now I am capable to proudly


Cross of Metaphysics
Holy War with Evil
(+)
Energy of Spirit
Highlands of Energy of Spirit
1
Better Martyrdom than Compliance to Satans
The Grace of Space-Time of Intellect is Preserved
2
Highlands of Energy of Spirit
Victory in Holy War with Evil
Control of all material Energies, including Biology.
The Paradise of Sane Human Kind
Energy of Biology
(−)
0
(+)
Hell
Spirit
Material Energy
Destruction of Spirit under Activity of Material Energy
3
Spitit is Sick, but Alive
Sinners of Jesus
(Inferior Ego-Protection)
Still normal functioning of Biology
Dead Amorphous Serpents (Satans)
Energy of Spirit has been devastated
Superior Ego-Protection
4
The Hell of „Two Minuses"
Underground of Destructed Spirit and Perverted Biology
The Plato's Cave for Morons with Dead Thought and Conscience
(−)

demonstrate to the eyes of world this Scheme of Cross of Metaphysics in these clear-cut terms and formulas. But it took me years to approach to the subject in my desperate search to replace ruined physical control of material energy with scientific control of energy of spirit. In other words, in my Holy War with Evil.

Jesus' «Kingdom of Heaven within you» is nothing other than Cross of Metaphysics. It was not Cross which crucified him, it was Cross of Metaphysics which true symbol of Christianity.

And here is meaning of that Cross.

First of all — Intellect in Foundation of Universe in Causations of Laws of Nature means that some Deity, some Consciousness, had designed the world we live in.

Intellect, Consciousness, Mind is Primary; Matter, our earth, Universe is secondary — merely result of creation by some Deity. This is extremely important data for us, humans. For we are not material energy like all other energies of Universe we have Active Intellect — Thought, and thus we are part of Space and Time of Intellect. We can reveal laws of Nature and Control them, getting access to material energies.

But our ability to learn and control material energies is by no way the only consequence of our belonging to God's Space and Time of Intellect. Not even most important outcome. The essential meaning of our Active Intellect is our responsibility to Deity. For Active Intellect generates particular Divine Energy of Spirit, which drastically differs from material energies. Human energy of Spirit is Divine energy of Active Intellect — it is nothing to do with material energies of universe. And Responsibility of humans to Deity with this regard is need to monitor the cleanliness of Energy of Spirit from material energy of psyche. Material energy of psyche — Field of Ego-system — is regular material energy, functioning as any other material energy. It has nothing mysterious in its origin or mechanism. But it is Blasphemy and Sin and Vice of humankind as soon as it is parasite on energy of Spirit, eating and destructing its health and strength. WE CANNOT

AFFORD MATERIAL ENERGY TO CONSUME OUR DIVINE ENERGY OF SPIRIT (energy of active intellect). This is our responsibility to Deity, drawn in lines of Cross of Metaphysics.

Biological energy is also material energy but its meaning concerning Cross of Metaphysics is different. Biological energy is not Parasitic energy, functioning at the expense of Energy of spirit (Like Ego-system). It is in some sense incarnation, embodiment of divine energy into world of material energies. It is not our enemy, or sin and vice (like energy of Ego-system). BUT THE MISCHIEF IS IT CAN BECOME OUR ENEMY. The decisive factor is WHICH ENERGY ACTS THROUGH BIOLOGICAL ENERGY: Spirit or Material energy. The former case is innocent and benevolent, the latter case is pernicious and wicked, for two material energies in this case unite to destruct Energy of Spirit.

Now look intently at the scheme: THESE TWO CROSSED LINES MEANS WAR. You will never find in universe of material energies this war. For Universe of material energies is system of cyclic movement of waves of matter in a given direction by laws of nature. In this case these laws are cyclic homeostasis of material energies, which grinds every piece of matter in waves of one the same process, one the same circle, senseless and inexorable. This is why Darwinists, like Sade, loved to stress the fact that Nature is Murderer of every breath of life, moving in its inexorable circles in its dead unconsciousness. Indeed, life and death are merely ephemeral conditions of existence of biological energy, so that there is no life and death in nature, there are only circles of biological energy. And what is biological energy? Biological energy is abstraction, visible only for speculative eyes of Scientific control: it is system of causations of Field of Force and Cyclic homeostasis of flora and fauna. That is to say Eyes of Active Intellect are capable to discern Laws of Passive Intellect in Nature.

It is another case with Divine energy of Spirit (Energy of Intellect, for only Intellect is divine).

It is not the part of Space and Time of Material World.

It belongs to the Royal House of Intellect: It is Controlling energy of Active Thought. It is Controlling Energy of Knowledge of laws of nature: mechanisms, designed by Deity to move the matter.

Humankind, when sane, belongs to this House of Deity, and it is exactly the idea, which is reflected in two Crossed lines of Cross of Metaphysics.

Space and Time of Intellect of Divine energy

Crossed

With Space and Time of the material energies of the Universe.

Chesterton, «Everlasting man»:

> «It will appear only a jest to say that all religious history has really been a pattern of noughts and crosses. But I do not by noughts mean nothings, but only things that are negative compared with the positive shape or pattern of the other. And though the symbol is of course only a coincidence, it is a coincidence that really does coincide. The mind of Asia can really be represented by a round 0, if not in the sense of a cypher at least of a circle. The great Asiatic symbol of a serpent with its tail in its mouth is really a very perfect image of a certain idea of unity and recurrence that does indeed belong to the Eastern philosophies and religions. It really is a curve that in one sense includes everything, and in another sense comes to nothing. In that sense it does confess, or rather boast, that all argument is an argument in a circle. And though the figure is but a symbol, we can see how sound is the symbolic sense that produces it, the parallel symbol of the Wheel of Buddha generally called the Swastika The cross is a thing at right angles pointing boldly in opposite directions; but the Swastika is the same thing in the very act of returning to the recurrent curve. That crooked cross is in fact a cross turning into a wheel. Before we dismiss even these symbols as if they were arbitrary symbols, we must remember how intense was the imaginative instinct that produced them or selected them both in the east and the west. The cross has become something more than a historical memory; it does convey, almost as by a mathematical diagram, the truth about the real point at issue; the idea of a conflict stretching outwards into eternity. It is true, and even tautological, to say that the cross is the crux of the whole matter».

Chesterton, «The Ball and the Cross»:

> «What could possibly express your philosophy and my philosophy better then the shape of that cross and the shape of this ball? The globe is inevitable. The cross is arbitrary. Above all the globe is at unity with itself, the cross is primarily and above all things at enmity with itself. The cross is the conflict of two hostile lines, of irreconcilable direction. The silent thing up there is essentially a collision, a crash, a struggle in stone»

Chesterton, «Orthodoxy»:

> «It is amusing to notice that many of the moderns, whether sceptics or mystics, have taken as their sign a certain eastern symbol, which is the very symbol of this ultimate nullity. When they wish to represent eternity, they represent it by a serpent with his tail in his mouth. There is a startling sarcasm in the image of that very unsatisfactory meal. The eternity of the material fatalists, the eternity of the eastern pessimists, the eternity of the supercilious theosophists and higher scientists ofto-day is, indeed, very well presented by a serpent eating his tail, a degraded animal who destroys even himself.
> …As we have taken the circle as the symbol of reason and madness, we may very well take the cross as the symbol at once of mystery and of health. Buddhism Is centripetal, but Christianity Is centrifugal: it breaks out. For the circle is perfect and Infinite In Its nature; but it is fixed for ever In its size; it can never be larger or smaller. But the cross, though It has at its heart a collision and a contradiction, can extend Its four arms for ever without altering its shape. Because it has a paradox In Its centre It can grow without changing. The circle returns upon itself and is bound. The cross opens its arms to the four winds; It Is a signpost for free travelers»

What data gives us Cross of Metaphysics?

1. Two Crossed Space-Time continuums: One Divine, belongs to Intellect Deity, Maker, the Ruler; and another Material, Creation, the Matter in hands of the Maker (Deity) and Ruler (Controlling energy of Spirit)

2. The Axis of Energy of Spirit strives to the top, disappearing in Heavens. The end of this Axis, visible for us, is available for us knowledge: knowledge of laws of nature in foundation of Universe. The rest of the Axis of Spirit, disappears in Heavens: we cannot know what is God and how he created the Universe. Maybe, the next generations, living in the new world of sane energy of Spirit

will make some Discoveries on Metaphysics and relations of humankind with Deity. I do not know. With regard to present moment it is obvious that only available data for us is data on causations of nature.

3. We know only things connected with incarnation of our Energy of Spirit into material world: things on controlling of material energies through knowledge on their laws. We thus «hang between heavens and material world» not belonging completely to any of them. At least while our incarnation lasts. We are part of Deity in our capacity to Scientific control (show me one, most clever chimpanzees, which is scientist!!). And we blocked in material world, being biological creatures. And this is the data reflected by Cross of Metaphysics: Divine Energy of Spirit crossing Material world in point of Biological energy: the point of our incarnation into material universe.

4. Thus Axis of Biology Crossing Axis of Spirit is dividing Space-Time of Intellect on two Metaphysical Abysses. The Upper part is Paradise exempted from Material Energy of Psyche (Field of Ego-system of physical control). The Lower part is The Hell of Diseased Energy of Spirit by Material energy of Field of Ego-system (two lines- yellow and blue). That is to say — it is The Fall of Original Sin from the Heights of Highlands of Energy of Spirit into the Hell (Underground) of material Energy of psyche (Field of Ego-system).

5. We remember Dante's «circles of Hell». Indeed, this Hell has quality level line of demarcation: It is relatively sane while disease of physical control of material energy do not goes beyond lower. Weaker Ego-protection (Inferior Ego-protection of slave and women, Inlovesickness). I termed this level of activity of material energy — Milgram-Ego or Jesus' sinners, for it was them, diseased with original sin, whom he came to give some comfort.

6. But going lower down the Hell of material energies, means to become Satan — Dead Amorphous Serpent with Dead Thought and Conscience. Here intensity of material energy amounts to the Superior Ego-protection of Naked Force and Violence, of complete

shamelessness of Cads and Villains. This is True underground for Energy of Spirit where it is already Dead — the madness of ugly Amorphous Serpents. And THUS THIS IS THE ONLY REAL DANGER AND REAL ULTIMATE SIN FOR HUMANKIND: TO TURN INTO SATAN WITH DEAD ENERGY OF SPIRIT.

It is not Death which matters. It is not failure in career which matters. It is not failure in vanity or failure in living life of biological indulgence which matters. The only thing which really matters — is never to approach to the Underground Hell of Dead Amorphous Serpent. For our responsibility is to purge our Spirit from Original Sin of Material energy to make it healthy and strong. And becoming Satans means the reverse: to mortify Energy of Spirit in favor of thriving material energy.

7. Martyrdom, or in other words, voluntary and deliberate sacrifice of material energy of biology, if it is the only way to save your Energy of Spirit from Satans, was indispensable for first stages of emerging of Spirit. Holy War with Evil — is broadly speaking War Waged to material energy of Field of Ego-system, to the Original Sin of Humankind. First stages of emerging of Spirit were doomed on martyrdom because of the lack of Knowledge on Laws of Psyche. First revelations talking on necessity to purge our Spirit from Field of Ego-system of material energy were too vague and contradictory to give to the humans the power of scientific control.

8. Now, with Discovery of Psychic Energy we have enough Knowledge to escape Underground of Satans, to save falling there Jesus' sinners through Mature Scientific Control: Through Church of Friendliness of International Institution of scientific Control, Through Establishing the Rule of natural Law.

Luke 12:

> 4 And I say unto you my friends,
> Be not afraid of them that kill the
> body, and after that have no more
> that they can do.
> 5 But I will forewarn you whom ye

> shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

2. BEING OF PLATO'S WORLD OF IDEAS AND ILLUSION OF MATERIAL WORLD

Metaphysics discovered Greek as everybody knows. And it was already Plato who said that plain Truth: that only Intellect has true existence, and that material world is illusion.

It is completely confirmed in Discovery of psychic Energy.

What is cyclic homeostasis of material energies? Continuous Flow of forms where the only thing which stays unchangeable are Laws of Cyclic Homeostasis — causations in foundation of natural energies. That is to say — the only constant thing remains Intellect (laws of nature — passive Intellect in foundation of Universe).

It is well demonstrated in Biological Material Energy.

Animals eating, raping, killing each other — the only reality of wild nature. This is «flow of forms» of cyclic homeostasis, where birth and death goes so close one after another that finally it is obvious that no animal really exists: exist only laws of biological energy which moves this gigantic machine through many illusive forms of «being».

This is the same case with material energy of psyche — Physical control of Field of Ego-system — for humankind. For it is also founded on cyclic homeostasis as any other regular material energy. Those theories of circles of world History are not totally senseless with this regard. Indeed, History of Circles, which is in particular History of Magic East that History of Scientific West, is the way of motion of Material Energy of mind. Oswald Spengler in the Sunset of Europe says the same on West History: it is only senseless absurd circles, directing nowhere and for no purpose, purely biological birth, maturity and old age circles, whose meaning is absurdity of unavoidable death. All these theories are not all together wrong, though we Discovered that World History is

Emerging of Linear Movement of Energy of Spirit in Holy War with Evil.

Cyclic History also has its truth. And truth is that material energy of psyche does not exist as any other material energy but in senseless circles, driving its ephemeral forms to absurd death.

What is cyclic homeostasis of material energy of psyche?

It is two Emotional Gravitations, «Opposite» to each other as Two Poles of Field of Force of Field of Ego-system: Inferior Ego-protection (Inlovesickness) and Superior Ego-protection (Narcissism).

Both of this Emotional Gravitations are distortions of basic healthy, pure positive emotions of Spirit.

These are Distortions generated by «fear of supernatural forces» — magic mentality of physical control, in particular studied by anthropology with regard to savages. It is still finely functioning in «civilized societies» as «Obedience to Magic Authorities», absurd reverence to stupid people in power, discovered by Stenley Milgram.

Thus Material Energy from the very outset, through fear of its twisted false data on outer world turns Pure Positive Emotions of Spirit into the mess of Grey Dirt of mixed positive and negative emotions. «Ambivalent» emotions, called them Fraud, whose study was dedicated to material energy of psyche.

Those ambivalent emotions are in foundation of both Gravitations of Ego-protection of material energy: Superior (narcissism -and Inferior (Inlovesickness). But each Gravitation is in addition to the that dirty mess the negation of each other. The opposite gravitations of physical control — Sadomasochism, Violence and Victims, masters and Slaves — all these is analogue of cyclic homeostasis of biology: eating each other, like animals eat each other. This is why books on teaching people lessons of Physical control (like R. Greene's) says this truth straightforward: society is jungle where predators eat sheep. They do not lie: Cyclic Homeostasis of Two Opposite Gravitations of Physical control of material energy (sadomasochism) is analogue to energy

of biology, where one illusionary form consumes another and only laws of biology are constant.

It is the same case with material energy of Psyche of humans:

Twisted Emotions of Spirit as they appeared in distortions of material energy are no longer «BEING» of humankind. It is simple mathematics. You can see this illustrated on Cross of Metaphysics.

Upper part of Crosse (above axis of energy of biology) is Part of Being of Pure Positive Emotions of Spirit, which end up in NULITY of Crossed Axis of Spirit and material energy of Psyche. The Dirty Mess of Positive and Negative emotions gives NULITY — the end of existence and the transition into the world of ephemeral flow of forms of material energies. Thus The Lower Part of Cross of Metaphysics — The Hell of consumed by original sin of material energy of psyche — is the Dirty Mess of Mixed emotions, THE MINUS, the permanent hunger and permanent pain (deficit as Fromm and Maslow termed it), which strives to exist, strives to become THE PLUS and always fail (insatiable motivation of Field of Ego-system according to Horney, Fromm, Maslow). This is what about is ancient Myth on Tantalus, incapable to quench his thirst or to quench his hunger. And what is what about are words of Spinoza in «Ethics»: «And as soon as they cease to suffer they cease to exist», said on not intelligent people.

G.K. Chesterton, «Orthodoxy»:

> «It will be said that a rational person accepts the world as mixed of good and evil with a decent satisfaction and a decent endurance. But this is exactly the attitude which I maintain to be defective. It is, I know, very common in this age; it was perfectly put in those quiet lines of Matthew Arnold which are more piercingly blasphemous than the shrieks of Schopenhauer
> «Enough we live»: — and if a life,
> With large results so little rife,
> Though bearable, seem hardly worth
> This pomp of worlds, this pain of birth.»
> I know this feeling fills our epoch, and I think it freezes our epoch. For our Titanic purposes of faith and revolution, what we need is not the cold acceptance of the world as a compromise, but some way in which

> we can heartily hate and heartily love it. We do not want joy and anger to neutralise each other and produce a surly contentment; we want a fiercer delight and a fiercer discontent. We have to feel the universe at once as an ogre's castle, to be stormed, and yet as our own cottage, to which we can return at evening. No one doubts that an ordinary man can get on with this world: but we demand not strength enough to get on with it, but strength enough to get it on. Can he hate it enough to change it, and yet love it enough to think it worth changing? Can he look up at its colossal good without once feeling acquiescence? Can he look up at its colossal evil without once feeling despair? Can he, in short, be at once not only a pessimist and an optimist, but a fanatical pessimist and a fanatical optimist?»

G.K. Chesterton, «Orthodoxy»:

> «St. Francis, in praising all good, could be a more shouting optimist than Walt Whitman. St. Jerome, in denouncing all evil, could paint the world blacker than Schopenhauer. Both passions were free because both were kept in their place. The optimist could pour out all the praise he liked on the gay music of the march, the golden trumpets, and the purple banners going into battle. But he must not call the fight needless. The pessimist might draw as darkly as he chose the sickening marches or the sanguine wounds. But he must notcall the fight hopeless. So it was with all the other moral problems, with pride, with protest, and with compassion. By defining its main doctrine, the Church not only kept seemingly inconsistent
> things side by side, but, what was more, allowed them to break out in a sort of artistic violence otherwise possible only to anarchists. Meekness grew more dramatic than madness. Historic Christianity rose into a high and strange coup de thiatre of morality — things that are to virtue what the crimes of Nero are to vice.
> It has always had a healthy hatred of pink. It hates that combination of two colours which is the feeble expedient of the philosophers. It hates that evolution of black into white which is tantamount to a dirty grey. In fact, the whole theory of the Church on virginity might be symbolized in the statement that white is a colour: not merely the absence of a colour. All that I am urging here can be expressed by saying that Christianity sought in most of these cases to keep two colours co-existent but pure. It is not a mixture like russet or purple; it is rather like a shot silk, for a shot silk is always at right angles, and is in the pattern of the cross».

Chesterton, «Orthodoxy»:

> «The idea was that which I had outlined touching the optimist and the pessimist; that we want not an amalgam or compromise, but both things at the top of their energy: love and wrath both burning.
> …And now I began to find that this duplex passion was the Christian key to ethics everywhere. Everywhere the creed made a moderation out of the still crash of two impetuous emotions. Take, for instance, the matter of modesty, of the balance between mere pride and mere prostration. The average pagan, like the average agnostic, would merely say that he was content with himself, but not insolently selfsatisfied, that there were many better and many worse, that his deserts were limited, but he would see that he got them. In short, he would walk with his head in the air; but not necessarily with his nose in the air. This is a manly and rational position, but it is open to the objection we noted against the compromise between optimism and pessimism — the «resignation» of Matthew Arnold. Being a mixture of two things, it is a dilution of two things; neither is present in its full strength or contributes its full colour. This proper pride does not lift the heart like the tongue of trumpets; you cannot go clad in crimson and gold for this. On the other hand, this mild rationalist modesty does not cleanse the soul with fire and make it clear like crystal; it does not (like a strict and searching humanity) make Na man as a little child, who can sit at the feet of the grass. It does not make him look up and see marvels; for Alice must grow small if she is to be Alice in Wonderland. Thus it loses both the poetry of being proud and the poetry of being humble. Christianity sought by this same strange expedient to save both of them.

3. METAPHYSICAL EMOTIONS OF ENERGY OF SPIRIT

OUR SPIRIT HAS ITS OWN FABRIC.

Energy of Spirit has its own physics — FABRIC OF EMOTIONS.

This physical characteristics did not prevent Energy of Spirit to remain METAPHYSICAL PHENOMENON.

Thus, we have this unique phenomenon: Metaphysical Emotions of Energy of Spirit.

It seems that the cyclic homeostasis of flow of forms of material world means that as long as all things ephemeral existence is possible at the expense of consuming others (the law

of preservation of energy) — the whole matter of the universe, the entire bulk of material energies is just one single thing, some unconscious and therefore deprived of being thing. It has been once set working through causations in its foundation and keeps going until the hand of the Maker will not stop the mechanism. It has some fixed amount of energy and goes its standard ways of cyclic homeostasis. Spirit under circles of Sadomasochism of material energy sinks into the hell of this mechanism, falling dead in its unconscious compulsions.

It is another case with energy of Spirit, «which looks in direction of Intellect», looks at Heavens, in search for source of production of new energy. Material things exists at the expense of each other, Energy of Spirit exists on resources of thinking.

Not only the mere fact of controlling of material energies makes it capable to growth. But also the very process of thinking, being the divine process of connection between two poles of Intellect (Active Thought and Passive Laws of Nature) results in production of fabric of psychic energy. That is to say: Production of Positive Emotions of Curiosity to the outer world. The range of intensity of emotions differs from mere curiosity to the intensive delight of scientists in their research work, but the gist of the issue remains the same: production of pure positive emotions as result of activity of two poles of Intellect. Only humankind is capable look upwards, look beyond his head, look at heavens above. That is to say — look in the direction of God, of Intellect, of Truth.

The Foundation of this Universe is Deity and the only resource of Power is Deity. Thus Thought is not merely implement to find force of material energies, but also device of production of energy as Pure Positive Emotions of Spirit.

This is where from originates «the monstrous scale of divergence» between material energies and energy of Spirit. The very physical fabric of Energy of Spirit has Metaphysical characteristics due to its divine origin from Intellect Deity.

G.K. Chesterton, «Orthodoxy»:

> «It is the monstrous scale of his divergence that requires an explanation. That man and brute are like is, in a sense, a truism; but that being so like they should then be so insanely unlike, that is the shock and the enigma. That an ape has hands is far less interesting to the philosopher than the fact that having hands he does next to nothing with them; does not play knuckle-bones or the violin; does not carve marble or carve mutton. People talk of barbaric architecture and debased art. But elephants do not build colossal temples of ivory even in a roccoco style; camels do not paint even bad pictures, though equipped with the material of many camel's-hair brushes. Certain modern dreamers say that ants and bees have a society superior to ours. They have, indeed, a but that very truth only reminds us that it is an inferior civilisation. Who ever found an ant-hill decorated with the statues of celebrated ants? Who has seen a bee-hive carved with the images of gorgeous queens of old? No; the chasm between man and other creatures may have a natural explanation, but it is a chasm. We talk of wild animals; but animals; man is the only wild animal. It is man that has broken out. All other animals are tame following the rugged respectability of the tribe or type. All other animals are domestic animals; man alone is ever undomestic, either as a profligate or a monk. So that this first superficial reason for materialism is, if anything, a reason for its opposite; it is exactly where biology leaves off that all religion begins?»

First of all this is PURE POSITIVE EMOTIONS — the fact impossible for the Field of Ego-system of material energies. And merely this fact means THE LEVEL OF BEING of sane men of Energy of Spirit (as Fromm and Maslow termed existence of healthy people — BEING to lay distinction between ephemeral existence of «neurotics». Going down the Axis of Spirit to the hell of material energy of psyche means twisting positive emotions of Spirit into painful «hunger-fear-deficit» motivation of cyclic homeostasis, and thus getting MINUS WHOSE BEST DREAM IS NULITY of the rest, and never firm pure stable intensive positive emotions of energy of Spirit. This is why Highlands of Spirit are Oxygen and Light and Warmth, and why Underground of Field of Ego-system is choky, stuffy basement deprived of air, light and warmth. It works twisting positive, rich, pure emotions of energy of spirit into MINUS OF PAINFUL

MOTIVATION of hunger (fear) of cyclic homeostasis of physical control.

4. THE TERM «LOVE» MUST BE EXCLUDED FROM PSYCHOLOGY AND SOCIAL SCIENCES (SCIENCES OF PSYCHIC ENERGY)

The Cross of Metaphysics is not based on Love.

The Cross of Metaphysics is founded on War, on Conflict, on Hatred to material Energy of Psyche. It is exactly what crossed lines of the Cross are talking about: on the Hatred of the Spirit to the Hell of Underground of Material energy.

For to preserve Metaphysical Emotions of Energy of Spirit humankind has to wage Holy War to the Original Sin of material Energy.

It is thus the only energy of the Universe capable of Linear Direction

— FROM SOME DEFINITE THREAT AND ENEMY (MINUS) TO ITS EXISTENCE

— AND TOWARDS SOME DEFINITE GOOD (PLUS), INTELLECT, Knowledge

Energy of Spirit has BEING and SENSE OF BEING — conscious direction to move.

Energy of Spirit has Capacity to resist pressure of circles of material world and firmly go its own linear way towards growth, towards accumulation of knowledge

Energy of Spirit the only energy with

— BEING

— SENSE OF BEING

— DIRECTION OF MOVEMENT

— Stable balance (scientific control)

— Capacity to Growth

— Linear motion

It is moving From Original Sin of Material Energy (Holy War with Evil).

It is moving Towards Church of Friendliness of Stable Balance of Scientific control (Rule of natural law and Metaphysical Riches of Fusion of Positive Pure Emotions of Friendliness of sane humankind).

To be able to hate Spirit must first to produce enough Positive emotions of Friendliness to the World and to Sane men of Church. For Hatred is fabric of positive metaphysical emotions turned into negative energy to the enemies of Spirit: to material energy of psyche.

Friendliness and Hatred, Positive and Negative emotions coexist side by side, never mixing into grey dirt of emotions of material energy, always preserving its metaphysical meaning: Purity of Divine energy of Spirit from the Hell of material energy of toxic underground.

This is why we should get rid of the term «love» in science.

Term Love is being under burden of connotations of many thousands years of insane humankind, and reflects «Mixed positive and negative emotions of the dirty mess» of «love-wars» relations of cyclic homeostasis of material energy.

Love is Piggy Dirty Mess of «love-war» relations of sadomasochism and romance (Sade's novels are indispensable as demonstration of this pathology). Surely this concerns all historical Master-Slavery relations not only «Subjection of women». Women are only the unfortunate last ones to suffer under abuse of physical control of material energy, as J.S. Mill says in «Subjection of women» stressing the fact of similarity between historical slavery and subjection of women as «law of Force» (physical control of material energy).

by **Emilia** in William Shakespeare's play *Othello* (Act 3, Scene 4). She says:

> *«They are all but stomachs, and we all but food;*
> *They eat us hungerly, and when they are full,*
> *They belch us».*

B. Russell, «The proposed roads to freedom»:

> «Because affection will be free, men and women will not find in private life an outlet and stimulus to the love of domineering, but all that is creative in their love will have the freer scope. Reverence for whatever makes the soul in those who are loved will be less rare than it is now: nowadays, many men love their wives in the way in which they love mutton, as something to devour and destroy. But in the love that goes with reverence there is a joy of quite another order than any to be found by mastery, a joy which satisfies the spirit and not only the instincts; and satisfaction of instinct and spirit at once is necessary to a happy life, or indeed to any existence that is to bring out the best impulses of which a man or woman is capable».

B. Russell, «The conquest of happiness»:

> «The best type of affection is reciprocally life-giving; each receives affection with joy and gives it without effort, and each finds the whole world more interesting in consequence of the existence of this reciprocal happiness. There is, however, another kind, by no means uncommon, in which one person sucks the vitality of the other, one receives what the other gives, but gives almost nothing in return. Some very vital people belong to this bloodsucking type. They extract the vitality from one victim after another, but while they prosper and grow interesting, those upon whom they live grow pale and dim and dull. Such people use others as means to their own ends, and never consider them as ends in themselves. Fundamentally they are not interested in those whom for the moment they think they love; they are interested only in the stimulus to their own activities, perhaps of a quite impersonal sort. Evidently this springs from some defect in their nature, but it is one not altogether easy either to diagnose or to cure».

This Dirty Mess of «love-war» relations, absurd circles deprived of sense and relations, which means «Nullity of Positive Emotions» and «cease to exist» of Being Level, as Spinoza termed it. This is underground of painful cave of Dead Amorphous Serpents. This is what Dirty mess of «Love-War» relations of physical control means for humankind.

And this why term Love, which always includes this connotations of «culture of Romance», of «Black Mass of Darwinism», of «Antichrist magic Christianity» (love your enemy, turn another cheek) must be removed from social science. To be

replace with terms: Friendliness (Pure Positive Emotions, Metaphysical Emotions), Benevolence, and others.

5. E. TRUBETZKOY ON «CITY OF GOD BY AUGUSTINE» CONVEYS THE SAINT'S DOCTRINE ON THE CROSS OF METAPHYSICS

E. Trubezkoy, «City of God by Augustine»:

> «Principle of love is far from being the central idea of Augustine's doctrine. His essential principle is not love, but order and universal law. Love from this point of view is not relation of God to a man; it is merely manifestation of eternal divine law in particularities. Doubleness, death is universal law of reality, of all things which exist in time and space. Pivotal subject of Augustine's philosophy is revolving around this question: how to overcome that sinister duality of human nature? Augustine's philosophical eye catches the ideal of wholesome personality, enjoying the state of complete peace. Hence, the fundamental subject matter of his philosophy may be also identified thus: how men are saved? But Evil is universal: it is inherent in foundation of entire humankind. Therefore salvation is subject matter of entire humankind: to save one person we must think of Church as institute of God for salvation of entire human race. Everything longs to its equilibrium, but we have to distinguish between eternal Divine equilibrium and false, dishonest equilibrium of sinful creature. For while the later seek egoistic dominance and tyrannical rule, the authentic Divine peace (equilibrium) rests on universal equality and accord of people. Malicious men detest equality under sway of Divine Law and strives for dishonest peace: he rebels against his submission to the Divine Law and aspires to become himself the center and the ruler instead of God. On the contrary, honest peace of God and man is „obedient regard of man to the divine eternal law". „Peace of all things is quietness of order. Order is disposition of all things in right places". Intelligent creatures acquire their equilibrium in delight they get from God and each other in God, while their flesh is completely subjected to their will».

E. Trubezkoy, «City of God by Augustine»:

> «Contrariety between Grace and unlawful freedom from the beginning of the world is personified in opposition of two kingdoms. First City

of God was founded on angels' community, designed as oneness of Divine bread and life. Lord had bestowed them free will, so they could choose to remain in God or renounce him. Divine order governs the life of angels, obedient to the law of God. It is not the case in kingdom of Satan, where free will of Satan is founded as pivot, supreme and absolute principle. Proud and envious Satan, feels offended to represent power of the God in his Law; he seeks to become supreme power himself, to be leader on his own, freed from Divine Law. He repels divine law of god and coils around himself, to become the center of his power, aiming from now on to enjoy vanquishing people to his command. Later, popes of middle ages, who looked upon state which rebelled against power of Church as „diabolic society", almost literally repeated phrases of Augustine on Satanic kingdom identifying rebellious princes with satans. It is the same opposition and the same battle of Grace with unlawful freedom which is the essence of universe human emergence and evolvement. In the foundation of two societies lay two kinds of love: earthly society loves themselves and despise the God: heavenly society on the contrary loves God and despises their own lives. First society is ambition of vainglory of men, obsessed by passion to reign; the other one glorifies God and live in obedience to its law. The former lives in pursuit of pleasures of flesh; the later lives abiding in divine law and will inherit earth in Church of Christ.»

E. Trubezkoy, «City of God by Augustine»:

«That City of God is central motif of world history, that it is unconditioned providential goal for all things in historic perspective is what needs to be proved. God of City is eternal nucleus and rule of reason of temporary reality; City of God is intellectual framework of universe, it exists beyond time and space, it does not cease to exist like other historical phenomena, which have only relative, temporary significance. City of God is beginning, middle and the end of World History. It is no less than investigation of Universal History which is required. Pagan's worldview lacks this notion of universal history, as single, designed whole, according to Augustine. It is his ambition to contrast his idea of God's reign in history to Pagan's chaos, fractionizing reality. The God's intellectual framework of universe, which provided by figures of number and weight the order of all things, could not neglect human relations. „No one should suspect of God that human's kingdom, power and slavery of people lay beyond his Providential Law". In history of mankind, as well as in universe, power of God is manifested as a proper order. He acts like God, not like pagan

> Fortuna, accidently and reckless. God acts in accordance with eternal providential goal, „in pursuit of order of things and times". The eternal design, which is unfolding in history is not manifestation of elemental fate. It is rather manifestation of divine will. Causations of laws of nature, which are intellectual framework of universe, determination of all processes, are established and directed by his will. The volition of men, like everything existing, — is integral part of design of universe. It is sinister duality of human nature which is considered as negative element in Augustine's philosophy; positive element of his philosophy is universal law, as oneness of peace. The purpose he aspires to is not merely internal peace of personality; he is well aware that it is beyond strength of person to find salvation. This is why he poses question on salvation as question of some external. Objective beneficial power. Either Sin or Grace both are generic notions, according to Augustine. Sin is inherent to individual because of the Fall of humankind; and therefore Grace as activity of objective power of salvation must be embodied in universal social institution, in Church. This is why the subject matter of his research as salvation of person appears for him to be subject of social and cosmic significance Person is not left alone in the matter of salvation; he is intimately tied up with solidarity of human race. He is tied with his neighbors by natural bonds of congeniality through their common ancestor Adam and hence — common shackles of sin. Adam and Jesus embraces duality of nature of mankind, bad, sinful part and good, virtuous part. Adam for Augustine is an image of our mutual human nature, and sin of Adam therefore is contemplated as generic, social fact. „he embraced all of us when he was the only man on earth". It was time, when human nature always existed in laws of God, though individuals were still to come. Jesus, on the contrary, identifies Grace, which intimately ties up mankind with bonds of spiritual, social unity. For the aim of Grace is fusion of chosen saved in Church of Christ according to Augustine. The primitive, earthly form of operation of grace is Church, whose ultimate aim is integral community of chosen saved Christians, oneness of everlasting City of God».

E. Trubezkoy, «City of God by Augustine»:

> «Hitherto, as far as I know, historians did not pay attention to the fact of intimate similarity between conception of Civitas Dei by Augustin and theory of Natural Law (jus natural) by Roman jurists and Cicero's conception of natural law. Meanwhile, congeniality of two systems becomes apparent, provided one is familiar with philosophy of roman jurists. Natural law is conceived as unalterable framework of universe,

uniform order, which determinates relations of living things. Augustine had opposed eternal and unchangeable world to earthly world; roman jurist Marcianuce is doing the same when distinguishing between natural law as eternal, unfailing divine truth and, on the other hand human law, unsteady and prone to ceaseless upheavals. „Institutions of natural law, equally inherent to all nations, established by some divine heaven, always remain steady and unaltered; but those, which state has set up on its own, on the contrary, are liable to frequent change either due to acquiescence of people or to another law, edited later" According to Augustine, natural law is analogous to the natural ethics; roman jurists completely shared this opinion of Augustine also. „It is that, which is always righteous and just, — says jurist Paul, — is called the law, and this is notion of natural law". Thus the analogy between Augustine's Civitas Dei and Universal order of Roman jurists becomes obvious insofar as both keep contrasting „natural law" to the „normative law" of various nations, not free from parochial and national peculiarities. „For, — says Ulpian, — under sway of natural law people are born free". Augustine as well as Roman jurists, consider division of mankind on hostile kingdoms, wars and slavery as perversion of human nature. Cicero's words on natural law demonstrate well how this fusion of Roman ideal of universal law and universal divine law had been prepared in writings of pagan thinkers: „Real Law is righteous reason, founded of facts of nature, unalterable, everlasting; it calls to duty, giving commands, and prohibits dishonesty. This law cannot be changed or substituted either as a whole or in particulars. Neither Senate, nor people can liberate us from this law. And this law remains the same in Africa, in Rome, the same for all times, because it is universal everlasting unalterable law for all nations and all epochs. This law is uniform and common as their teacher and authority — God, Creator and Judge of that law. Defiant ones, who repudiated to submit to the divine universal law, has repudiated thus themselves and the nature of humankind, and should be prone to severe suffering through conflict with nature". This is train of thought of Cicero in theory where roman natural law imbibes elements of philosophy of Stoics. Seneca as latest Roman Stoic, also had opposed controversy of City of God and City of Man. Marcus Aurelius, expressing this conception, proclaims that „human is citizen of supreme City. Cities of nations of mankind contrasted to that divine town are but private little buildings". Idea of universal natural law is common for Roman Stoics and Roman jurists, whose philosophy, undoubtedly, has been subjected to great influence of Stoics»

CHAPTER 6. THE CROSS OF METAPHYSICS: THE GRACE OF HIGHLANDS OF SPIRIT VERSUS DESTITUTION OF UNDERGROUND OF MATERIAL ENERGY

1. SATANS ARE STUPID: THEY BELIEVE IN SOCIAL LADDER OF POLITICAL POWER

What is true scale of progress of person and humankind in general?

Progress of its authentic, basic energy — Energy of Spirit of Field of Intellect.

All attempts to measure progress of some concrete person or of humans as a whole through dynamics of material energy is failure. Because material energy is Parasitic Dead Energy, consuming living, intelligent, ethical (divine) energy of humankind.

When people measure their societies and through «social ladder» as range of classes of people according to their physical power — they measure progress of humankind through physical control of alien, dead material energy, which has nothing to do with real existence of people.

The true perspective of what is good and what is bad, of what is power and what is weakness, displays CROSS OF METAPHYSICS. Power is Power of God — Scientific control and Metaphysical emotions of Energy of Spirit — the Grace of Metaphysical Highlands. And weakness is material energy of mind as disease of Spirit — the Hell of Material Underground.

On picture of Cross of Metaphysics you can see Fore Quadrate:

1) Two first quadrates belongs to Real «Upper Class» of humankind: to Men of Intelligence, to men of revelation, to men

of powerful energy of spirit: Saints, Thinkers, Artists, Prophets, Angels. Until today they remain to be absolute minority of human race due to the destructed scientific control (lack of knowledge).

2) The Real «Lower Class» is represented by Quadrates Number Three and Number Four — Quadrates of the Hell of the Spirit, diseased by material energy of Field of Ego-system.

This means that the whole conception not only of power, but particularly of «THE WEALTH» has been utterly distorted.

Material conception of the Wealth is conception of accumulation of physical power in goods and capacity to violence. But according to the Cross of Metaphysics MEN OF MATERIAL ENERGY ARE LIMITED TO THE DESTITUTION OF THEIR WRETCHED CAPACITY TO CONSUME energy of material world. Whatever RICHES of modern Satans in power, their capacity to consume leave them HUNGRY and DESTITUTE, — this is what Underground of the Hell of MINUS OF MATERIAL ENERGY OF MIND means.

Nowadays, Energy of Spirit of Great Scientists provided human race with TECHNOLOGIES, with great achievements of real Scientific control. And perversion of our time is the fact that all this true power of technology of scientific control is concentrated in hands of SATANS — people of dead material energy. They are politicians and they are billionaires, and thus all control of technology of Scientific achievements of society tragically belongs to Stupid Dead men.

But even having obtain those incredible riches of true humans power of science, Satans, being dead material energy, are incapable to consume them. This is why Orwell says in his Prophets book «1984» that Satans have turned all science into industry of weapons of destruction and death. This all implement for riches of technology they can conceive.

Whatever measure of power of technologies they possess thus, their capacity to consume remains the same: HUNGER- FEAR OF CYCLIC HOMEOSTASIS OF MATERIAL ENERGY, insatiable like Tantalus efforts to quench his thirst. They cannot go beyond this

DISTORTION OF NORMAL MOTIVATION of Energy of Spirit until the field of Ego-system remains active.

It is the same with material energy of biology: whatever progress of evolution in adaptation to the environment, animals always will remain animals in their Painful Motivation of Cyclic Homeostasis: circles of hunger and short relieve of hunger in eating each other. This hunger — food hunger, warmth hunger, sex hunger, oxygen hunger — is driving force of energy of biology and nothing can change this fact.

Similarly, Hunger of Vanity (fear of magic authority) is driving force of material energy of psyche — and nothing can change this fact, for it is causations of this energy. The only chance to escape the painful compulsions of functioning of material energy is to deliberately deactivate the physical control of material energy — to get rid of material energy.

But as long as it is active and thriving in Superior Ego-protection of Satans — it is absolute DESTITUTION, DIRT, SUFFOCATION and utter painful existence in UNDERGROUND of Cross of Metaphysics.

And this what Herbert Spenser is trying to convey in «Social Statics», when giving definition to Satans Social Ladder as «AWE OF POWER»: their physical control of material energy builds hierarchy of upper class and lower class on ability to violence of naked force. THIS MEANS GROWTH OF DEAD FORCE OF ALIEN MATERIAL ENERGy and STARVATION and DESTITUTION of mankind.

H. Spenser, «Social statics»:

> «The proposition is that in proportion as the members of a community are barbarous — that is, in proportion as they show a lack of moral sense by seeking gratification at each other's expense — in the same proportion will they show depth of reverence for authority. What, now, are the several indications of deficient moral sense? First on the list stands disregard of human life; next, habitual violation of personal liberty; next to that, theft, and the dishonesty akin to it. Each of these, if the foregoing theory be true, we ought to find most prevalent where

the awe of power is most profound. Well, is it not a fact that groveling submission to despotic rule flourishes side by side with the practice of human sacrifices, infanticide, and assassination? We find suttees and thuggee among a race who have ever been abject slaves.
..Such an influence we have in the sentiment of veneration, reverence for power. By this feeling it is that society begins to be organized; and where the barbarism is greatest, there is this feeling strongest. Hence the fact that all traditions abound in superhuman beings, in giants and demigods. That infringements of personal liberty are greatest where awe of power is greatest is in some sort a truism, seeing that forced servitude, through which alone extensive violations of human liberty can be made, is impossible, unless the sentiment of power worship is strong. Thus, the ancient Persians could never have allowed themselves to be considered the private property of their monarchs had it not been for the overwhelming influence of this sentiment. But that such submission is associated with a defect of moral sense is best seen in the acknowledged truth that readiness to cringe is accompanied by an equal readiness to tyrannize. Satraps lorded it over the people as their king over them. With the advance of civilization this awe of power diminishes. Instead of looking up to the monarch as a god, it begins to view him as a man reigning by Divine authority — as «the Lord's anointed.» Submission becomes less abject. Subjects no longer prostrate themselves before their rulers, nor do serfs kiss their master's feet. Obedience ceases to be unlimited; men will choose their own faiths. Gradually, as there grow up those sentiments which lead each to maintain his own rights and sympathetically to respect the rights of others».

David Myer, «Social psychology»:

«Does sustainable consumption indeed enable «the good life?» Does being welloff produce — or at least correlate with — psychological well-being? Once a comfortable income level is reached, more and more money produces diminishing long-term returns. World values researcher Ronald Inglehart (1990, p. 242) therefore found the income-happiness correlation to be «surprisingly weak.» Even the super-rich — the Forbes 100 wealthiest Americans — have reported only slightly greater happiness than average (Diener & others, 1985). And even winning a state lottery seems not to enduringly elevate well-being(Brickman&others,1978).Suchjoltsofjoyhave«ashort half-life,» notes Richard Ryan (1999). We can ask, third, whether, over time, aculture's happiness rises with its affluence. Does our collective well-being float upward with a rising economic tide? In 1957, as

economist John Kenneth Galbraith was describing the United States as The Affluent Society, Americans' per-person income was (in 2000 dollars) about $9,000. Today, as Figure 16.6 indicates, the United States is a doubly affluent society. Although this rising tide has lifted the yachts faster than the dinghies, nearly all boats have risen. With double the spending power, thanks partly to the surge in married women's employment, we now own twice as many cars per person, eat out twice as often, and are supported by a whole new world of technology. Since 1960 we have also seen the proportion of households with dishwashers rise from 7 to 60 percent, with clothes dryers rise from 20 to 74 percent, and with air-conditioning rise from 15 to 86 percent (Bureau of the Census, 2009). So, believing that it's «very important» to «be very well-off financially,» and having become better off financially, are today's Americans happier? Are they happier with espresso coffee, caller ID, camera cell phones, and suitcases on wheels than before? They are not. Since 1957 the number of Americans who say they are «very happy» has declined slightly: from 35 to 32 percent. Twice as rich and apparently no happier. Meanwhile, the divorce rate has doubled, the teen suicide rate has more than doubled, and more people than ever (especially teens and young adults) are depressed. We might call this soaring wealth and shrinking spirit «the Americanparadox.«Morethanever, wehave big houses and broken homes, high incomes and low morale, more comfortable cars and more road rage. We excel at making a living but often fail at making a life. We celebrate our prosperity but yearn for purpose. We cherish our freedoms but long for connection. In an age of plenty, we feel spiritual hunger (Myers, 2000a). It is hard to avoid a startling conclusion: Our becoming much better-off over the last five decades has not been accompanied by one iota of increased subjective wellbeing. The same has been true of the European countries and Japan, reports Richard Easterlin (1995). In Britain, for example, great increases in the percent of households with cars, central heating, and telephones have not been accompanied by increased happiness. After a decade ofextraordinary economic growth in China — from few owning a phone and 40 percent owning a color television to most people now having such things — Gallup surveys revealed adecreasing proportion of people satisfied «with the way things are going in your life today» (Burkholder, 2005). The findings are startling because they challenge modern materialism: Economic growth has provided no apparent boost to human morale. It is striking that economic growth in affluent countries has failed to satisfy. It is

> further striking that individuals who strive most for wealth tend to live with lower wellbeing. This finding «comes through very strongly in every culture I've looked at,» reports Richard Ryan (1999). Seek extrinsic goals — wealth, beauty, popularity — and you may find anxiety, depression, and psychosomatic ills (Eckersley, 2005; Sheldon &others,2004). Those who instead strive for intrinsic goals such as «intimacy, personal growth, and contribution to the community» experience a higher quality of life, concludes Tim Kasser (2000, 2002). Pause a moment and think: What is the most personally satisfying event that you experienced in the last month? At the bottom of the list
> of factors predicting satisfaction were money and luxury. People who identify themselves with expensive possessions experience fewer positive moods, report Emily Solberg, Ed Diener, and Michael Robinson (2003).
> Suchmaterialists tend to report a relatively large gap between what they want and what they have, and to enjoy fewer close, fulfilling relationships. The challenge for healthy nations, then, is to foster improving standards of living without encouraging a materialism and consumerism that displaces the deep need to belong.»

2. ABUNDANCE OF METAPHYSICAL EMOTIONS OF SPIRIT VERSUS DESTITUTION (STARVATION) OF IRRATIONAL EMOTIONS (NEUROTIC) OF MATERIAL ENERGY ON THE CROSS OF METAPHYSICS

Thus, the Only Real Wealth of Humankind, according to The Cross of Metaphysics, is

— Power of Scientific Control of Spirit

— Pure Positive Metaphysical Emotions of Spirit

All attempts to find Wealth through physical control of material energy are like attempts to eat all goods of Universe with scarce capacities to digestion of piece of biological stomach. Material energy of mind is strictly limited system, functioning on insatiable Pain of Hunger-Fear of magic authority (vanity). Erich Fromm is correct enough when calling this Vanity-Hunger Motivation of magic mentality — Irrational desires of neurotics. It is material energy of mind which is in foundation of all psychic

disorder. Fromm and Maslow speak of DEFICIT (scarceness) of motivation of neurotics and ABUNDANCE (metamotivation) of healthy, sane men.

They discovered this law many years ago, but only now, observing the scheme of the Cross of Metaphysics, we can say what this law really means.

Metaphysical Emotions of Spirit is Pure Positive Emotions of Abundance and Pleasure (THE PLUS of HIGHLANDS) — The Grace of Spirit.

Painful Emotions of Material energy is DISTORTION of Fabric of Spirit by Cyclic Homeostasis of material energies. This is what is meant by going DOWN TO THE HELL of material energies: Distortion of the PLUS of Positive emotions into MINUSE of PAIN of mixed dirty emotions of cyclic homeostasis.

This DISTORTION is felt as Pain, Tension, Hunger-fear and its only «wealth», its only «pleasure», its only «comfort» is to relieve a little this tension for a short time. That is to say to return or to approach to a NIL, ZERO, NULLITY of the cross line between Positive Metaphysical emotions of Spirit and the Hell of Underground of material emotions.

Now, you can observe themselves what an Morons Idiotism is nowadays conception of Upper Classes as class of Satans of physical control and Lower Classes as class of common people.

The only True Perspective of the High Human Society and Law Human Society displays the Cross of Metaphysics:

— The GRACE of Metaphysical Emotions and Scientific control of the Spirit

— And The Starvation in dirt of Underground of Satans of material energy

Erich Fromm, «Man for himself»:

> «In the one case the deficiency is grounded in normal chemical processes within the organism; in the other case it is the result of psychic disfunctioning. In both cases the deficiency causes tensions and the relief from it results in pleasure. All other irrational desires

which do not assume the form of bodily needs, like the passionate craving for fame, for domination, or for submission, envy, and jealousy, are also rooted in the character structure of a person and spring from a crippling or distortion within the personality. The pleasure felt in the satisfaction of these passions is also caused by the relief from psychic tension as in the case of neurotically conditioned bodily desires. Although the pleasure derived from the satisfaction of genuine physiological needs and of irrational psychic needs consists in the relief from tension, the quality of the pleasure differs significantly. The irrational desires, in contrast, are insatiable. The desire of the envious, the possessive, the sadistic person does not disappear with its satisfaction, except perhaps momentarily. It is in the very nature of these irrational desires that they can not be «satisfied.» They spring from a dissatisfaction within oneself. The lack of productiveness and the resulting powerlessness and fear are the root of these passionate cravings and irrational desires.

.....We have seen that the pleasures derived from the fulfillment of physiological needs and neurotic desires are the result of the removal of painful tension. But while those in the first category are really satisfying, are normal, and are a condition for happiness, those in the latter are at best only a temporary mitigation of need, an indication of pathological functioning and of fundamental unhappiness. I pro pose to call the pleasure derived from the fulfillment of irrational desires «irrational pleasure» in contradistinction to «satisfaction,» which is the fulfillment of normal physio logical desires. For the problem of ethics, the difference between irrational pleasure and happiness is much more important than that between irrational pleasure and satisfaction. In order to understand these distinctions, it may be helpful to intro duce the concept of psychological scarcity versus abundance. The unfulfilled needs of the body create tension, the removal of which gives satisfaction. The very lack is the basis of the satisfaction. In a different sense, irrational de sires are also rooted in deficiencies, in a person's insecurity and anxiety, which compel him to hate, to envy, or to submit; the pleasure derived from the fulfillment of these cravings is rooted in the fundamental lack of productiveness. Both physiological and irrational psychic needs are part of a system of scarcity. But beyond the realm of scarcity rises the realm of abundance. While even in the animal, surplus energy is present and is expressed in play,®® the realm of abundance is essentially a human phenomenon. It is the realm of productiveness, of inner activity. This realm can exist only to the extent to which man does not have to work for sheer

> subsistence and thus to use up most of his energy. The evolution of the human race is characterized by the expansion of the realm of abundance, of the surplus energy available for achievements beyond mere survival. All specifically human achievements of man spring from abundance.».

A. Maslow, Motivation and personality:

> «It was such findings as these that led ultimately to the discovery of a most profound difference between self-actualizing people and others; namely, that the motivational life of self-actualizing people is not only quantitatively different but also qualitatively different from that of ordinary people. It seems probable that we must construct a profoundly different psychology of motivation for selfactualizing people, e.g., metamotivation or growth motivation, rather than deficiency motivation. Perhaps it will be useful to make a distinction between living and preparing to live. Perhaps the ordinary concept of motivation should apply only to nonself-actualizers. Our subjects no longer strive in the ordinary sense, but rather develop. They attempt to grow to perfection and to develop more and more fully in their own style. The motivation of ordinary men is a striving for the basic need gratifications that they lack. But selfactualizing people in fact lack none of these gratifications; and yet they have impulses. They work, they try, and they are ambitious, even though in an unusual sense. For them motivation is just character growth, character expression, maturation, and development; in a word self·actualization»

CHAPTER 7. BIOLOGICAL ENERGY IN SERVICE OF ENERGY OF MIND: ENERGY OF SPIRIT OR MATERIAL ENERGY OF MIND

1. ARE WE TO VICE THROUGH OUR BODY'S DESIRES? IS A BODY A SIN?

Merezhkovsky in his quest for The Third Testament states this question as first question of three principle questions to be solved by Third Testament:

1. Question of One (Person and his Body): is mortification of the flesh temporary measures and how is person to cope with his body to retain harmony?

2. Question of Two (What is Pure Love)?

3. Question of Three (What is Sane Society — The Church)?

The answer to the first two questions is founded on the nature of correlation between Psychic energy of Mind and a Body of a person. Biological energy of our body is not independent from Psychic energy of our mind. It depends on What energy is active within person: Energy of Spirit or Field of Ego-system of material energy?

In the former case, Biology of our Body Thrives to its best health condition and is part of divinity of energy of Spirit of mankind.

In the latter case, Biology of our body is wretched and diseased wreckage, with pervert and painful functioning. And yes, this is the case when Body becomes complicit in the mortal sin of material energy of mind.

This is answer to Asceticism of Gospels and to Merezhkovsky quest for harmony between mind and body of person. Both

attitudes appears to be in the right: Asceticism of early Church was forced by conditions of Scientific control of the period. If one cannot control material energy through knowledge on causations of two fields of psyche, he has to limit his biological functioning to the minimum (flesh mortification) to escape thus provoking and progress of activity of material energy of mind. But in case, when there is knowledge on scientific control of material energy of mind and chance to disable it through science, the biology becomes as innocent as energy of spirit and serves to its health and wealth.

Needless to say that it is the same in case with second question on pure love (friendliness): When it is voluntary wish of two sane person of energy of Spirit than the biological union is blessed in the Church of Spirit. This is what is meant by «„Wedlock“» as positive pure love, blessed by Church. It is not going to the Church to undergo magic rites of priests. It is union in Energy of Spirit — in Church of Friendliness of Pure Positive emotions of Spirit. This is why sane men are incapable to «sex without love». That is to say to biological contact with people of material energy. They are capable to sex only with sane people like themselves — with persons of energy of spirit. And they feel this as friendliness, not as «romantic love» of idiots of material energy.

Satans keep laughing down decent ethical people disgusted by their pervert sexual overindulgence. They call sane men idiots, wasting «real life» which they understand as bodily life. But the only idiots remain as usually, themselves. For no sane man denies reality of biological needs and necessity of gratification of those needs. Sane men denies to put their body into service of material energy of mind — in service of dead, pervert, destitute sadomasochism. Satans are stupid enough to seduce sane men with «marriage» as stupid magic rites in dead magic Church or under magic rites of the law of the State: registration of union on paper of the State documents. This is to gratify Vanity of Ego — material energy of mind. This has nothing to do with Wedlock, permitted by Christ for Angels: wedlock in Church of Friendliness

of Energy of Spirit. No sane man denies reality of biological needs. But sane men would better die than allow Rotten Pervert Underground of material energy to defile them with dirt of mixed diseased emotions of «Rapists Love» of sadomasochism.

A. Maslow, «Motivation and personality»:

> «One negative conclusion that our data, limited though they are, permit us to make with considerable confidence is that the Freudian tendency to derive love from sex or to identify them is a bad mistake»

N. Tchernyshewsky, «What is to be done»:

> «Julie listened and was lost in thought, and her face grew red; but then she could not help her face growing red when she sat near a fire. She leaped to her feet, and said in a broken voice:—
> «Well, well, my child, I myself should have felt that way if I had not been ruined. But I am not corrupted by those deeds that are generally thought to ruin a woman; not by what happened to me in the past, what I endured and suffered; not because of those things was my body given over to insult; but because I was used to idleness, to luxury; because I am not strong enough to live by myself; because I need other people; because I try to please; therefore I am doing what I do not like to do, and this is wretchedness. Don't listen to what I said, my child; I have been trying to ruin you. This is torment; I cannot touch the pure without polluting it. Avoid me, my child; I am a bad woman; don't think about society! They are all bad there, worse than I am. Where idleness is, there is abomination; where grandeur is, there is abomination. Run, run!»

L. Tolstoy, «Kreutzer Sonata»:

> «Out of a hundred men, there is scarcely one who has not married before, and out of fifty scarcely one who has not made up his mind to deceive his wife. The great majority look upon this journey to the church as a condition necessary to the possession of a certain woman. Think then of the supreme significance which material details must take on. Is it not a sort of sale, in which a maiden is given over to a debauche, the sale being surrounded with the most agreeable details?»
> ….But if man, as in our society, tends only toward physical love, though he may clothe it with pretexts and the false forms of marriage, he will have only permissible debauchery, he will know only the same

> immoral life in which I fell and caused my wife to fall, a life which we call the honest life
> of the family».

2. BIOLOGY IN SERVICE TO MATERIAL ENERGY OF MIND

Fromm's brilliant insight is amazing with this respect. He noticed and set forth theory of deficit emotions of underground of material energy as Painful Distortions of the Plus (abundance) of Energy of Spirit into Minus (insatiable hunger), TENSION of material energy of neurotics, capable only to «pleasure» of relief toward NIL, and never PLUS of positive emotions of Spirit.

And his perspicacity goes far, discovering the obvious distinction between NORMAL FOR BIOLOGY MECHANISM OF TENSION_DEFICIT Emotions, and Abnormal for Psyche the same mechanism of Tension-Deficit emotions, which he identified as IRRATIONAL NEUROTIC EMOTIONS.

A. Maslow confirms proposition of Fromm on ABERRATION of Emotions of TENSION-DEFICIT mechanism of cyclic homeostasis for psyche, and destitution and starvation of this condition of emotions as illusionary «pleasures» of rapists and sadists.

Fromm, Man for himself»:

> «A type of pleasure also caused by relief from tension, but different in quality from the one described, is rooted in psychic tension. A person may feel that a desire is due to the demands of his body, while actually it is determined by irrational psychic needs. He can have intense hunger which is not caused by the normal, physiologically conditioned need of his organism but by psychic needs to allay anxiety or depression (although these may be concomitant with ab normal physiochemical processes). It is well known that the need for drinking is often not due to thirst but is psychically conditioned. Intense sexual desire, too, can be caused not by physio logical but by psychic needs. An insecure person who has an intense need to prove his worth to himself, to show others how irresistible he is, or to dominate others by „making" them sexually, will easily feel intense sexual de sires, and a painful tension if the desires are not satisfied. He will be prone

> to think that the intensity of his desires is due to the demands of his body, while actually these demands are determined by his psychic needs.-Neurotic sleepiness is another example of a desire which is felt to be caused by bodily conditions like normal tiredness, although it is actually caused by psychic conditions such as repressed anxiety, fear, or anger. These desires are similar to the normal, physiologically conditioned needs inasmuch as both are rooted in a lack or in a deficiency. In the one case the deficiency is grounded in normal chemical processes within the organism; in the other case it is the result of psychic dysfunctioning. In both cases the deficiency causes tensions and the relief from it results in pleasure. All other irrational desires which do not assume the form of bodily needs, like the passionate craving for fame, for domination, or for submission, envy, and jealousy, are also rooted in the character structure of a per son and spring from a crippling or distortion within the personality. The pleasure felt in the satisfaction of these passions is also caused by the relief from psychic tension as in the case of neurotically conditioned bodily desires».

Maslow, «Toward Q Humanistic Biology»:

> «that the so-called «pleasures» of perversion or murder or sadism or fetishism are not «pleasures'" in the same sense that is indicated in the Olds or Kamiya experiments. Certainly this is what we already know from our subjective psychiatric techniques. Any experienced psychotherapist learns sooner or later that underlying the neurotic «pleasures» as perversions is actually a great deal of anguish pain and fear. Within the subjective realm itself we know this from people who have experienced both unhealthy and healthy pleasures. They practically always report preference for the latter and learn to shudder at the former. Colin Wilson has demonstrated clearly that sexual criminals have wry feeble sexual reactions. not strong ones. Kirkendall (6 1) also shows the subjective superiority of loving sex over unloving sex».

L. Tolstoy, Kreutzer Sonata:

> «All of us, men and women, are brought up in these aberrations of feeling
> that we call love. I from childhood had prepared myself for this thing, and I
> loved, and I loved during all my youth, and I was joyous in loving. It had

been put into my head that it was the noblest and highest occupation in the
world. But when this expected feeling came at last, and I, a man, abandoned
myself to it, the lie was pierced through and through. Theoretically a lofty
love is conceivable; practically it is an ignoble and degrading thing, which
it is equally disgusting to talk about and to remember. It is not in vain that
nature has made ceremonies, but people pretend that the ignoble and the
shameful is beautiful and lofty.

.....

I am always giving you an account of the events that led to the murder of my wife. The imbeciles! They think that I killed my wife on the 5th of October. It was long before that that I immolated her, just as they all kill now. Understand well that in our society there is an idea shared by all that woman procures man pleasure (and vice versa, probably, but I know nothing of that, I only know my own case). Wein, Weiber und Gesang. So say the poets in their verses: Wine, women, and song! «If it were only that! Take all the poetry, the painting, the sculpture, be ginning with Pouschkine's «Little Feet,» with «Venus and Phryne,» and you will see that woman is only a means of enjoyment. That is what she is at Trouba, [3] at Gratchevka, and in a court ball-room. And think of this diabol ical trick: if she were a thing without moral value, it might be said that woman is a fine morsel; but, in the first place, these knights assure us that they adore woman (they adore her and look upon her, however, as a means of enjoyment), then all assure us that they esteem woman.

She is, she remains, an object of sensual desire, and she knows it. It is slavery, for slavery is nothing else than the utilization of the labor of some for the enjoyment of others. That slavery may not exist people must refuse to enjoy the labor of others, and look upon it as a shameful act and as a sin. «Actually, this is what happens. They abolish the external form, they sup press the formal sales of slaves, and then they imagine and assure others that slavery is abolished. They are unwilling to see that it still exists, since people, as before, like to profit by the labor of others, and think it good and just. This being given, there will always be found beings stronger or more cunning than others to profit thereby. The same thing happens in the eman cipation of woman. At bottom feminine servitude consists

> entirely in her assimilation with a means of pleasure. They excite woman, they give her all sorts of rights equal to those of men, but they continue to look upon her as an object of sensual desire, and thus they bring her up from infancy and in public opinion. «She is always the humiliated and corrupt serf, and man remains always the debauched Master. Yes, to abolish slavery, public opinion must admit that it is shameful to exploit one's neighbor, and, to make woman free, pub lic opinion must admit that it is shameful to consider woman as an instru ment of pleasure. «The emancipation of woman is not to be effected in the public courts or in the chamber of deputies, but in the sleeping chamber. Prostitution is to be combated, not in the houses of ill-fame, but in the family. They free woman in the public courts and in the chamber of deputies, but she remains an in strument. Teach her, as she is taught among us, to look upon herself as such, and she will always remain an inferior being. Either, with the aid of the ras cally doctors, she will try to prevent conception, and descend, not to the level of an animal, but to the level of a thing; or she will be what she is in the great majority of cases, — sick, hysterical, wretched, without hope of spiritual progress.»

3. BIOLOGY IN SERVICE TO ENERGY OF SPIRIT

Great Minds disgust «sex without love» says Maslow and Russell. Obviously they mean Friendliness of Spirit of sane persons, which seeks and finds way to each other in Space-Time of Intellect. Healthy people of Maslow (self-actualised he termed them) are people of intelligence and conscience, people of democratic friendliness, who is capable to friendship only in their own circle of sane men — in Church of Friendliness in other words. And Maslow insists than «in Love» his healthy sane men reject any forms of «opposite roles» of fiminity and masculinity, roles of command and obedience normal for common people. They remain friends as well in «love» relationship. This means that they are free from dirty mixed emotions of romance and can enjoy pure positive emotions of Spirit.

Maslow stressed the fact that biological contacts of sane people are far more healthy and efficient also. Friendliness of sane

men means fusion in energy of Spirit and thus is healthy and innocent association of humans.

Maslow, «Motivation and personality»:

> «It is certainly fair to say that self-actualizing men and women tend on the whole not to seek sex for its own sake, or to be satisfied with it alone when it comes. I am not sure that my data permit me to say that they would rather not have sex at all if it came without affection, but I am quite sure that I have a fair number of instances in which for the time being at least sex was given up or rejected because it came without love or affection. ...In self-actualizing people the orgasm is simultaneously more important and less important than in average people. It is often a profound and almost mystical experience. and yet the absence of sexuality is more easily tolerated by these people. This is not a paradox or a contradiction. ...Now what this sums up to is an acceptance of the facts of life, which, going along with the more intense and profound and satisfying love relationship, seems to make it less necessary to seek for compensatory or neurotic sex affairs outside the marriage. This is an interesting instance in which acceptance and behavior do not correlate. The easier acceptance of the facts of sexuality seems to make it easier rather than harder to be relatively monogamous. these people are relatively less driven to love affairs outside the marriage»

B. Russell, «Conquest of happiness»:

> «Or, again, consider the difference between love and mere sex attraction. Love is an experience in which our whole being is renewed and refreshed as is that of plants by rain after drought. In sex intercourse without love there is nothing of this. When the momentary pleasure is ended, there is fatigue, disgust, and a sense that life is hollow. Love is part of the life of Earth; sex without love is not»

B. Russell, «The conquest of happiness»:

> «Of the more highly educated sections of the community, the happiest in the present day are the men of science. Many of the most eminent of them are emotionally simple, and obtain from their work a satisfaction so profound that they can derive pleasure from eating and even marrying. Artists and literary men consider it de rigueur to be unhappy in their marriages, but men of science quite frequently remain capable of old-fashioned domestic bliss. The reason for this is that the higher parts of their intelligence are wholly absorbed by their work,

and are not alowed to intrude into regions where they have no functions to perform. In their work they are happy because in the modern world science is progressive and powerful, and because its importance is not doubted either by themselves or by laymen. They have therefore no necessity for complex emotions, since the simpler emotions meet with no obstacles. Complexity in emotions is like foam in a river. It is produced by obstacles which break the smoothly flowing current. But so long as the vital energies are unimpeded, they produce no ripple on the surface, and their strength is not evident to the unobservant».

N. Tchernyshewsky, «What is to be done»:

«The sapient reader — I explain myself only to the masculine reader; my lady reader has too much understanding to be bothered with guessing, and therefore I do not explain to her; I say this once and for all. There are also among my masculine readers not a few who are not stupid, and to this class of readers also, I do not need to make any explanation; but the majority of readers — and this number includes almost all literary men, and those who claim to be literary men — are sapient, and it is always agreeable for me to talk with such.

...«Very good, Viéra Pavlovna; I will begin to say rough things to you if you like that better. There is so little femininity in your nature, Viéra Pavlovna, that most likely you have nothing but men's thoughts.»

«*Akh!* my dearest, what does that word «femininity' mean? I understand that a woman speaks in a contralto voice, — a man, in a baritone; but what of that? Is it worth while to bother about our contralto voices? Is it worth while to ask us about such things? Why do people keep telling us that it is our duty to remain feminine? Isn't it a piece of nonsense, dear?»

«It is nonsense, Viérotchka, and a very great piece of triviality.»

«So, then, my dear, I shall not bother myself about femininity; now listen, Dmitri Sergéitch, I am going to express in absolutely masculine fashion the way that I think we ought to live. We shall be friends; only I wish to be your principal friend».

4. MASCULINE POTENCY OF SANE MEN OF ENERGY OF SPIRIT

Material energy of Sadomasochism tends to destroy health and strength of the body. This is why Satans (rapists, maniacs), as Maslow demonstrated, «feeble sexual reactions». Their Masculine potency tends to increase when they can Rape or Destroy and Kill, Fraud and Exploit somebody due to the essentials of physical control of material energy: Sadomasochism of consuming each other in Violence-slavery relations. But in normal relationship they tend to lose their Masculine potency, because it is Fear in the foundation of Filed of Ego-system, vanity of fear of magic authorities, which drives material energy. Their» Love» thus, which they understand in terms of Darwinism as exceptionally bodily love — «sex» — is always that foul mess of positive and negative emotions, which inspire cannibals, «loving» human meat. They «love to rape» they «love to murder», they «love to plunder», they «love to debase» people. This is what these people mean by the word «Love?, and this is why this term is no longer appropriate in social science for positive emotions.

Masculine potency of sane men remains normal and healthy in situations where Masculine potency of Satans fails: in normal human friendly relationships.

And Potency of sane men fails exactly where potency of Satans succeeds: they are incapable to any physical, biological contacts with Underground of Material energy. This is what Holy war with Evil means: no any biological contacts with people of Underground of material energy. And sane men feels this on the plane of their physiology: they lose their sexual potency, masculine of feminine towards Underground of material energy.

What is Holy War with Evil? Capacity of Sane men of Highlands of City of God (of Space-Time of Intellect of energy of Spirit) to discern true perspective of motion of Human kind: from the of Original Sin of material energy to the Grace of sane energy of spirit.

This means linear direction of motion unavailable for any material energy.

This means that they hate everything, connected with Underground of material energy of mind:

— They see sharp distinction

— Between Hell and Paradise

— Between Wealth of Pure Positive emotions of Spirit and Destitution of Rotten energy of Satans

— Pure Positive Emotions and Foul Mess of Rapists Love

— Highlands of Spirit and Basement of Underground

— Being of Spirit and Absurd cycling of Physical control

— Controlling power over matter by Spirit and Adaptation, opportunism and obsequiousness of Physical control

— Courage of Spirit and Cowardice of Physical control of Satans

— between Conscience and Shamelessness

— Between Intelligence and Stupidity

— Between Beauty and Ugliness

— Between Rotten Dirt of Lying Satans and Beauty of Honest Spirit

— Between Freedom of Friendliness and Slavery of «Rapist Love»

This perspective of their sight affords sane men of Spirit their linear direction in their Holy War with Evil.

They are positive only with sane men, they are friendly only with sane men (and Maslow stressed the fact in his study of health psyche). And they are capable to biological contact only with those they feel friendly to. Otherwise they completely lose their sexual potency, masculine or feminine incapable to biological union on physiology level of reactions.

Below I have chosen for you several instances from classical literature to exemplify the fact, that sane men have healthy sexual potency only towards healthy men in friendly relationship of Church of Spirit. And are utterly incapable of any contacts with Underground of material energy as «piggy mess of negative emotions».

They cannot sleep with people they despise or hate like Satans do.

They exercise peace of Church of Friendliness with sane men and wage war to the evil of Underground of material energy. And line of demarcation of this two worlds is Front Line, they never mess up.

Gazdanov says in Night Roads, that whatever beautiful prostitute he had seen while working as taxi driver — and he narrates on encountering with some special one — he felt his masculine potency disabled merely from the fact that the woman was stupid prostitute. He could be kind with them and he was kind to many of them, but he never felt capable to any physiology contact, to any sexual potency towards them.

The same says Salinger in «Catcher in the Rye».

Tolstoy says that the quality of sin in sexual intercourse is not issue of the marital status. Married women and women of upper class are as well prostitutes as long as they are employed as instruments of pleasure for pervert and stupid men.

Tchernyshewsky do not believe his hero Verochka to be sinner when he enjoys sexual intercourse with her beloved man — her devoted friend. Nor he blames her for adultery when she feels compelled to leave him to go to another honest and noble man. But it is another case with attempts of pervert Satan Storeshnikov to seduce Verochka into his «possession» as it is normal for modern social reality. Then Tchernyshewsky displays all contempt he had for Satans of Underground in derision on «masculine sapient men» aiming to perverse and possess women.

G. Gazdanov, «Night Roads»:

> «Every night of my taxi job spent in that café the poison of pervert abominations around me felt going deep down and down my suffocating soul. It took me several years to realize that all these people of night Paris I had encountered in my taxi job are no longer humans, — they are no more than living carrion with men's faces. Before my job as a taxi driver in night Paris I believed in humankind and entertained optimistic point of view. Now all these were dead in my beast as if some poison of deadly stench had fired all living parts

of my heart. ...And then tragic absurdity of my existence would stand up to its full height in front of my eyes. It was such minutes when I looked straight in eyes of death and madness. Strange enough this burning desire to die I felt looking on coming in metro trains, did not kill me.

.....

— Do not you think your working as taxi driver to be preposterous? This job is not for you.

I said that I had no another option. And then she offered me her service to thank me, as she putted it, for my being humane with her.

— I will arrange your life completely another way, you are still very young and healthy.

I could not believe my ears. What is she talking about?

She went on explaining me that she has much connections, that there are women, not very old, on their forties, French and English women... I allowed her to say her mind helpless to reserve my mad laughter. Then I thanked her, feeling warmth of tears on my cheeks.

I remarked leaving, that all her huge experience deals only with one category of people — and the most naught and paltry one, — people who attended night cabaret and kept dancers, and whose wealth did not go beyond their physical and moral flabbiness and their bad taste.

— You crave to remove all this? To explode?

— I would not be sorry if yours words come true, — I said.

.....

Working as taxi driver I had to encounter prostitutes and their clients every night, and I could not to get used to the fact. The most of prostitutes had those dead eyes with dense film covering them, typical for people not trained to think.

She was so beautiful that I lost my capacity to breath.

— What think of her? — asked me old woman. — Is she good looking enough for you?

— And only then, giving the pretty woman once more glance, I noticed that dense film on her eyes, that cover of animal's stupidity, which was so well familiar to me, and which was typical for all women of her occupation.

— She is really gorgeous, — I said.

— You never wanted me, — she said You can go with my friend, it will not cost you anything.

I shook my head. I said it is impossible. That one shortcoming, her dead eyes, made the contact impossible despite all her beauty of thriving youth.

— You are really aberration, — the old women said.

……

And still despite of their tragic, animal-like existence, the tramps seemed to me decent citizens of the universe when contrasting them with Pimps. The tramps at least deserved some theoretical pity, and they been free from that «moral syphilis, typical for Pimps. All of them prigs, much concerned to be dressed according to the fashion, with special chic, which exposed them as sordid cads. I could not escape hearing their talks to each other and with women. All of them striving for riches and comfortable style of life. They lived in their special leprous world impenetrable for others.. I failed to get used to the picture I had to contemplate each night in the café — to those poor women in their freak outfit and Pimps, as their company, waiting for them in café.

……

And again night and Paris streets, I was passing Auguat Blanki street. I saw a short guy in a cap hitting woman in the face. She was crying as loud as to alarm all surroundings. I knew very well that to interfere would be incorrect and useless and that my help will not change anything. But to observe the scene turned beyond my composure. My depression starting suffocating me and pushing me to stop this man, obviously a pimp. Besides the whole picture made me nauseous, and I felt as to puke all around me.

I stopped my car and moved to the guy in a cap. But I had no time to interfere. Suddenly appeared som tall man with American accent, and pushed the guy in cap back:

— What are doing? Have a shame, you animal, — he said, stop hitting a woman.

— What?? I don't believe my eyes! You want to get punched in the face too??

— He rose his hand, but the man with American accent punched him the next second in the lower jaw with professional perfection. The guy in cap collapsed on sidewalk, and hit his head on pavement, his mouth bleeding he lost his consciousness.

That moment the woman he was beating few minutes ago, attacked her savior with all fierceness she had, yelling at him

— Bastard, you killed my… Bastard, bastard, murderer!

He shrugged his shoulders and made his way away.

I stood their, witnessing the scene. She kneeled beside the guy in a cap, and with tears in her eyes set out expressing her bubbling tenderness to the prone unconscious body:

— Beber, do you listen to me, Beber? Beber, my Love?

I returned to my car and moved from the place, hearing the voice of old woman again:

— Yes, this is love. You may be incapable to understand this, but this is love.

…….

The host of the café replied to me that that old woman is working like any other woman in café. First time I felt astonished hearing such things, but later I leant that even most old and dirty women had their own clients and «work», making the same money as others. In this hour a deadly drunk scraggy old granny with mouth lacking all teeth, would appear and yell: Damn all of you! She seemed know nothing words beyond these two. Once I heard her telling to some deadly drunk tramp: " I swear Jan, it is truth. I loved you. But when you are like this drunk… damn all of you! ….It was Paris which wasted all my usually sensitive sentiment for destitute people. I could not revive a piece of compassion in my heart whatever resistance of my riddled conscience. I never could forget how once late in night suddenly woman with dirty grey hair, in black dirty rags approached me so near that I could feel the choking complex odor of tramp, living on the street. I gave her money. — Are you coming with me? — she asked. — What? Are you mad? She left saying she will find far better clients.

……

Some lame woman stumbled passing our sidewalk.

— Look at her, — said negro with contempt, — she calls herself a woman.

— What are you accusing her for? — I asked

— — She is alcoholic, Monsieur.

And he yelled at her:

— Are you drunk again?

— Piece of dirty negro, — she said.

— You want me to hit you in face?

— Do you know rules for working people here? — negro asked me.

— No, buddy I do not, — said I.

— There are no hotels here, Monsieur. There are some but they are for kings and dukes, So they work must go on the benches of Tuileries. Client sits on the bench and woman mounts his knees.

— What?

— Yes, Monsieur, it is the way to work here. And think only what this bitch did! She was so drunk yesterday… her client sat down and waiting for her and she failed even to mount his knees! I was ashamed to watch the scene, Monsieur, woman so drunk that she could not even make her job!

I felt fed up with shamelessness of apes and monkeys of this zoological garden».

J. Salinger

> «I certainly felt peculiar when she did that. I mean she did it so sudden and all. I know you're supposed to feel pretty sexy when somebody gets up and pulls their dress over their head, but I didn't. Sexy was about the last thing I was feeling. I felt much more depressed than sexy. «Ya got a watch on ya, hey?» «No. No, I don't,» I said. Boy, was I feeling peculiar. «What's your name?» I asked her. All she had on was this pink slip. It was really quite embarrassing. It really was. «Sunny,» she said. «Let's go, hey.» «Don't you feel like talking for a while?» I asked her. It was a childish thing to say, but I was feeling so damn peculiar. «Are you in a very big hurry?» She looked at me like I was a madman. She was a lousy conversationalist. «Do you work every night?» I asked her-it sounded sort of awful, after I'd said it. «Yeah.» She was walking all around the room. She picked up the menu off the desk and read it. «What do you do during the day?» She sort of shrugged her shoulders. She was pretty skinny. «Sleep. Go to the show.» She put down the menu and looked at me. «Let's go, hey. I haven't got all-« «Look,» I said. «I don't feel very much like myself tonight. I've had a rough night. Honest to God. I'll pay you and all, but do you mind very much if we don't do it? Do you mind very much?» The trouble was, I just didn't want to do it. I felt more depressed than sexy, if you want to know the truth. She was depressing. Her green dress hanging in the closet and all. And besides, I don't think I could ever do it with somebody that sits in a stupid movie all day long. I really don't think I could».

L. Tolstoy, Kreutzer Sonata:

> «And when I hear people talk of the gilded youth, of the officers, of the Parisians, and all these gentlemen, and myself, living wild lives at the age of thirty, and who have on our consciences hundreds of crimes toward women, terrible and varied, when we enter a parlor or a ball-room, washed, shaven, and perfumed, with very white linen, in dress coats or in uniform, as emblems of purity, oh, the disgust! There will surely come a time, an epoch, when all these lives and all this cowardice will be unveiled!
> ……..
> If we reject conventional explanations, and view the life of our upper and lower classes as it is, with all its shamelessness, it is only a vast perversity. You do not share this opinion? Permit me, I am going to prove it to you (said he, interrupting me). «You say that the women of our society live for a different interest from that which actuates

> fallen women. And I say no, and I am going to prove it to you. If beings differ from one another according to the purpose of their life, according to their INNER LIFE, this will necessarily be reflected also in their OUTER LIFE, and their exterior will be very different. Well, then, compare the wretched, the despised, with the women of the highest society: the same dresses, the same fashions, the same perfumeries, the same passion for jewelry, for brilliant and very expensive articles, the same amusements, dances, music, and songs. The former attract by all possible means; so do the latter. No difference, none whatever!»

N. Tchernyshewsky, «What is to be done»:

> «Storeshnikof had heard and seen that rich young men were in the habit of taking poor and pretty young girls as mistresses. Well, and so he tried to make Viérotchka his mistress. No other word had entered his head; he heard the other word, «You might marry her»; well, now he begins to think about the word «wife,» just as before he thought about the word "mistress."....Storechnikoff had become accustomed to dream of the possession of Verotchka. Like Julie I can things by their names, as, moreover, almost all of us do in current conversation. For some time his imagination had represented Verotchka in poses each more voluptuous than its predecessor; these pictures had inflamed his mind, and, when he believed himself on the point of their realization, Verotchka had IjIowq upon his dream, and all had vanished. But if he could not have her as a mistress, he could have her as a wife; and what matters it which after all, provided his gross sensuality be satisfied, provided his wildest erotic dreams be say.»» realized P O human degradation! to possess! Who dares possess a human being? One may possess a pair of slippers, a dressing-gown. But what do I Each of us, men, possesses some one of you, our sisters! Are you, then, our sisters? You are our servants. There are, I know, some women who subjugate some men; but what of that? Many valets rule their masters, but that does not prevent valets from being valets».

5. MASCULINE POTENCY OF INSANE MEN OF MATERIAL ENERGY OF MIND

It is another case with Masculine potency of Satans.

They feel bold and strong only in the very middle of the dirt mess of distorted emotions of sadomasochism. They have no

thought, they have no conscience, they have no idea what is direction of movement. They are absurd pigs starving in their underground of painful hunger-fear deficit. They need to Force, To Rape, To Eat, To murder to feel the strength of their rotten mind for short few minutes.

The perfect instances of Piggy Rapist-Love of Satans remains novels of Sade.

But now, with heroic decision of this murdered prey of Satans to fight for the truth of Spirit to expose Evil of the Epstein's Holocaust we have also documented witness of real facts of life.

Entire World History is demonstration and manifestation of this Piggy «Love-War» emotions of Underground of material energy, where Love and Hate is one, Peace and War is one, Slave and Masters is One, eating people and loving them as their favorite dish is the same thing.

V. Guiffre, «Nobody's girl»:

> «What's more, as I describe the chronology, transgression by transgression, I worry that the awful details distract from a broader truth. Yes, I was sexually abused. My body was used in ways that did enormous damage to me. But the worst things Epstein and Maxwell did to me weren't physical, but psychological. From the start, they manipulated me into participating in behaviors that ate away at me, eroding my ability to comprehend reality and preventing me from defending myself. From the start, I was groomed to be complicit in my own devastation. Of all the terrible wounds they inflicted, that forced complicity was the most destructive. I was about to spend more than two years in Epstein and Maxwell's orbit. My job: to do whatever they asked whenever they asked it. There were no bars on the windows or locks on the doors. But I was a prisoner trapped in an invisible cage.
> …Epstein must've sensed my qualms, though, because he walked around his desk, picked up a grainy photograph, and handed it to me. The image had been taken from some distance, but it was unmistakably my little brother. Skydy was walking away from the camera; I could see his backpack, and the outline of the side of his face. I felt a stab of fear. Why did Epstein have a photo of the person I loved most in the world? «We know where your brother goes to school,» Epstein said. He let that sink in for a moment, then got

to the point: «You must never tell a soul what goes on in this house.» He was smiling, but his threat was clear: should I ever be tempted to betray him and go to the authorities, he would hurt Skydy. I stared at him. He stared back. «And I own the Palm Beach Police Department,» he said, «so they won't do anything about it.»

….SO MANY YOUNG women, myself included, have been criticized for returning to Epstein's lair even after we knew what he wanted from us. How can you complain about being abused, some have asked, when you could so easily have stayed away? If you didn't like feeling dirty, you could simply have never gone back. But that stance wrongly discounts what many of us had been through before we encountered Epstein, as well as how good he was at spotting girls whose wounds made them vulnerable to him. Several of us had been molested or raped as children; many of us were poor or even homeless. Before meeting Epstein, one of his victims had watched her father beat an eight-year-old boy to death; another was present when her boyfriend killed himself. We were girls who no one cared about, and Epstein pretended to care. At times I think he even believed he cared. A master manipulator who excelled at divining the desires of others, he threw what looked like a lifeline to girls who were drowning, girls who had nothing, girls who wished to be and do better. If they wanted to be dancers, he offered dance lessons. If they aspired to be actors, he said he'd help them get roles. If they said the only thing they yearned to do was paint, he bought them canvases and introduced them to key people in the art world. And then, he did his worst to them.

….Once the three of us were behind closed doors, he directed the scene, with me and this young woman as his costars. He told us how to touch one another and how to touch him, and each of us dutifully played our parts. We were so different — in our looks, in our origin stories — but Epstein had forced us to be the same: submissive, resigned victims of his abuse. I don't know how to reconcile this sordid scene with the worldly reputation that Epstein seemed intent on projecting. This was a man who displayed framed photographs of himself with the Dalai Lama, with the pope, and with members of the British royal family. A photo in his Palm Beach house showed Epstein posing behind the podium of the White House briefing room. This was a man who'd had former president Bill Clinton over for dinner (I was at the table that night) and who'd hosted Al and Tipper Gore as well (again, I was there). More than once, I'd been on Little Saint James when Epstein hosted his friend Leslie Wexner, the billionaire founder of L Brands, which owned Victoria's Secret and Abercrombie & Fitch. (Epstein often told girls, falsely, that he was a Victoria's Secret «scout.»)

Epstein had managed some of Wexner's money at one time, and Wexner was the previous owner of Epstein's lavish Manhattan home, which by some accounts he'd sold to Epstein for one dollar. I'd met all these people because I was in Epstein's orbit. Can you forgive me for wanting to feel that some of their power and importance might rub off on me? If someone as well connected as Epstein thought I had the makings of someone special, as he often said, I wanted to believe he was right. Sometimes after Epstein had lent me out to someone with a boldface name, he'd reward me with a solo trip to Zorro Ranch.
…Just when I thought things couldn't get worse for me, they did: Epstein trafficked me to a man who raped me more savagely than anyone had before. We were on Epstein's island when I was ordered to take this man to a cabana. Immediately it was clear that this man, whom I've taken pains to describe in legal filings only as «a well known Prime Minister,» wasn't interested in caresses. He wanted violence. He repeatedly choked me until I lost consciousness and took pleasure in seeing me in fear for my life. Horrifically, the Prime Minister laughed when he hurt me and got more aroused when I begged him to stop. I emerged from the cabana bleeding from my mouth, vagina, and anus. For days, it hurt to breathe and to swallow. Afterward, I tearfully begged Epstein not to send me back to the Prime Minister. I got down on my knees and pleaded with him. I don't know if Epstein feared the man or if he owed him a favor, but he wouldn't make any promises, saying coldly of the politician's brutality, «You'll get that sometimes.«TodayIknowthatEpsteinlikedtotellfriendsthatwomen weremerely«a life-support systemfor avagina.» I didn't knowthat then.TodayIknowthatEpsteinmadethefollowingchillingdistinction: «I'mnot a sexual predator; I'man «offender.» It's the difference between a murderer and person who steals a bagel.»

CHAPTER 8. HEAD OF MEDUZA THE GORGON. MADNESS OF PHYSICAL CONTROL OF EGO-PROTECTION

1. WHAT IS MAGIC MENTALITY? WHY PEOPLE WITH MAGIC MENTALITY ARE MAD

Never try to explain this data to Satans — they are stupid Morons, thinking themselves kings of people because their imbecility freed them from conscience and they can afford massacre of innocent men impossible for sane men. They think themselves kings of women, because they have phallus, and when women prove them to be far more smart than those imbeciles, they know what to do. It is obvious, — you need only to RAPE SMART WOMAN to make her to kneel THEIR STUPIDITY.

They are true and genuine Debils, and they will never understand the essentials of Discovery of Psychic energy. This data is not for them. This data is for sane regular men, not perverted by Satans. If one of Satans now killing me, like Mr. Clown or like Mr. Lier, will manage to understand a word from this explanation on madness of physical control of Ego=protection — then, yes, I will do my best to recognize them to be equal to women. And you thieves cannot even say I am talking nonsense, for when your shameless professors will tell this from their own names — the train of thought will remain the same.

Our mind is founded on one central law: Law of preservation of force. Both Fields of Energy of Mind — Spirit and Ego-system — are founded on this basic law. The difference between functioning of this law on two Fields of mind is as big as Life and Death for humans. For functioning of this Law within Material energy means for us that some parasitic dead energy is consuming riches of our

True Self (energy of Spirit). Ignorant people, functioning on Ego-protection, think themselves «egoistic» and loving themselves, but in reality they sacrifice their Ture Self to the EGO of dead, material energy.

How this happens? This fact is due to Physical control of Law of preservation of Force of material energy of mind. Energy of Spirit has its own Scientific control of Law of preservation of Force, which is real preservation of force and health of psychic energy of humans. Physical control, on the contrary, while preserving Force of dead material energy, consumes health and force of real Self of humans — their energy of Spirit.

How is functioning Physical control?

First of all it has its own Data to preserve its force. Scientific control of Spirit has its own Data — Laws of Nature and control of those laws. Physical control has nothing to do with intellectual Data — has nothing to do with Truth on reality around. Truth is causations of laws of natural energies. This intellectual data, which reflects reality. But physical control has nothing to do with intellect or with truth on reality, available only for Thought of Spirit.

Physical control gives distorted sensual Data to supply the Law of preservation of force. It gives two figures of «unconscious mind», discovered by Fraud: EGO and SUPEREGO. This two figures reflects «quantitative abstraction» of all natural energies of universe taken as two hostile, opposite to each other forces: ME (EGO) and the rest of the Universe (SUPEREGO). It is obvious where from the distortion of this data comes. Universe is set of natural energies, which differ one from another mightily in laws of nature and in quality of their matter. Distortion of sensual data of physical control shows instead only TWO ENERGIES AS QUANTITATIVE ABSTRACTION OF FORCE, quantity of capacity of oppression, as opposite to each other. Thus all the scheme of sensual data of physical control is from the very outset sheer delirium — absurdity, which triggers humans to sacrifice their lives to alien dead energy.

First of all «EGO» is reflection of True Self of person — of his energy of Spirit. Is your reflection in mirror the same thing as You? Is your photograph the same thing as You? No. You can break the mirror, you can burn the photograph and stay safe and sound. It is the same with EGO, which is merely reflection of True Self of Energy of Spirit in sensual data of parasitic material energy. Thus, second, false «ME» appears, but people think that both «ME» is one the same thing. «ME» — is object of control of Law of preservation of force. True Self of energy of spirit — is true object, EGO — is trap, false object of control, which triggers waste of energy of spirit on Ego-protection.

Furthermore, SUPEREGO is the rest of the UNIVERSE and as such commands great reverence to the physical control of Ego-protection. This is where from «MAGIC AUTHORITY» comes. «Loadings» of SuperEgo in perception of the world are identified by physical control as Magic Authority, — that is to say as omnipotent force commanding absolute fear and obedience without capacity to question it. THESE ARE ESSENTIALS OF MAGIC MENTALITY of physical control.

Why Magic mentality? Because the data of sensual reflection of material energy is severe distortions from reality which has nothing to do with authentic things of outer world.

The final thing to explain is that «opposition» of EGO and SuperEGo, many times stressed by Fraud (though his explanations were as fantastic as magic mentality itself, his achievement is in finding these two figures of physical control and in stressing the fact of their «opposite» character.

This opposition of EGO and SUPEREGO means that this is material energy of cyclic homeostasis and that as any material energy of cyclic homeostasis its has its PLUS and MINUS, its balance and its dis-balance, its hunger and its supply to quench hunger. It means that everything which enters perception of person through SuperEgo of physical control will be understood AS FOOD, as SUPPLY of energy for physical control. This is what opposition of this two figures means. You can take to parallel the

case, animals distorted reflection of the outer world. They know nothing on reality, but their sensual data allows them to see, for example, «warmth of bio-organisms», — to identify thus supply for their energy, the food.

This situation is impossible with Scientific control of energy of Spirit, which supply of energy comes from INTELLECT, from God. Animals and Morons (best term for physical control) eat each other for supply of energy. Sane men collaborate in scientific control, get supply of energy in technology and in Friendliness, unavailable for material energy. Sane men of energy of Spirit are the only creatures on the earth capable to supply energy of each other with friendly emotions (fusion with integrity by Fromm), while material energy is capable only to eat each other, to destroy each other.

2. HUNGER-FEAR OF THE HELL OF PHYSICAL CONTROL OF EGO-PROTECTION

Levi-Bruhl, had emphasized many times the fact that savage societies are driven with one fundamental emotion — Fear, and that this Fear is Fear of «invisible, supernatural, formidable forces».

It is obvious, that this fact is manifestation of magic mentality of Savages as Physical control of Ego-protection, triggered through sensual data, distorting the world to hostility of Two Quantitative abstractions of force: EGO and SuperEgo. This picture is signal that man is a food to the «formidable force», incomparably bigger and searching for food (supply of material energies).

The result of this madness of Hunger-Fear of magic mentality of physical control is THE HELL of insufferable tortures, in which savages led their everyday lives. Levi-Bruhl notes with this respect: They are always waiting either to be accused in sorcery or to fall victim of sorcery. Fear is central fundamental wave, driving their lives.

Levi-Bruhl, «Primitive society»:

«We have seen that in Central Africa the crocodiles which carry off human victims are not ordinary reptiles, but the docile agents of witches, or even witch-crocodiles. In British Guiana, «a jaguar which displays unusual audacity in approaching men will often unnerve even a brave hunter by the fear that it may be a Kanaima tiger. ' This/ reasons the Indian, ' if it be but an ordinary wild beast, I may kill with bullet or arrow; but what will be my fate if I assail the man-destroyer — the terrible Kanaima?»

…. " The chief reason why the native tries to acquit himself creditably in his funeral obligations often is his fear of provoking the malevolence of the dead, whose vengeance seems more formidable to him than that of a living enemy.»

…… Every disease was supposed to be the effect of direct supernatural agency, and to be inflicted by the gods for some crime against the taboo, of which the sufferers had been guilty, or in consequence of some offering made by an enemy to procure their destruction. Hence, it is probable, in a great measure, arises their neglect and cruel treatment of their sick…. The natives acknowledged that they possessed articles of poison which, when taken in the food, * Rev. W. Ellis: Polynesian Researches, iii. pp. 46—8 (1829). 296 PRIMITIVE MENTALITY would produce convulsions and death, but those effects they considered more the result of the god's displeasure, operating by means of these substitutes, than the effects of the poisons themselves. Those who died of eating fish, of which several kinds found on their coast are at certain seasons unsuitable for food, were supposed to die by the influence of the gods, who, they imagined, had entered the fish, or rendered it offensive…. Those who were killed in battle were also supposed to die from the influence of the gods, who, they fancied, had actually entered the weapons of their murderers. Hence those who died suddenly were said to be seized by the god.» * These expressions are perfectly clear. If nothing is done for these sick people, it is because the natives believe that their trouble would be absolutely useless. The sick man has been smitten by the» gods»; the only way to save him is to persuade the gods to be appeased and pardon him.

…..Therefore, between neighbouring tribes we may find conflicts and warfare on account of incursions, raids, violation of territory, but not conquests, properly so called. An enemy group may be destroyed, but its territory will not be annexed. What would be the good, since one would have to encounter the dread enmity of the u spirits» of all kinds and species, both of animal and plant life, which own it, and which would certainly avenge the conquered?

….It is difficult, therefore, for primitives to live elsewhere than on the land which makes a part of their social group, if we may put it thus. It is no less difficult for them to fight well away from home. Thus in New Zealand, «what ever degree of courage a tribe may possess when on their own ground, on quitting this it soon evaporates; nor have… they the least hesitation in admitting that this is the case. They are in dread of surprises and attacks from all sides.«1 This fact is generally known, and many similar observations have been made.

…..Thus explained, the idea of the ordeal in its turn throws light on that of witchcraft, which holds so important a place in the collective representations of these tribes. It reveals the source of the evil-doing, which inspires so much dread and horror. The violence of the feelings it arouses is such that, at the least suspicion of witchcraft, the very tenderest bonds uniting intimate friends, husband and wife, brothers, parents and children, are ruptured suddenly and completely. Sometimes the person suspected is destroyed straight away by his own relatives, without any judgment, and even without an appeal to the ordeal. Occurrences of this kind, reported by the missionaries, are almost incredible. To quote but one only: «A man and his wife residing in the immediate neighbourhood of Mount Coke (Kaffraria), were deliberately and in cold blood murdered by the man's brother, on a charge of witchcraft. Early in the morning one of the victims was called from his own residence by his brother, who, with a party of five others, was awaiting his arrival. The moment he entered the door a thong was cast round his neck; he was dragged for some distance and beaten to death with sticks. The party then proceeded to the garden of the deceased, where his wife was found, who shared a similar fate. The house was then burnt, the only child of the deceased (a daughter) carried off, and the cattle driven to the kraal of the murderer.» * Frequently the reputed witches are put to the rack and tortured in the hope of wringing an avowal from them. How can we account for the paroxysm of hatred which drives a brother or a friend to commit such deeds, and makes the social group sanction them? Whence comes it that the terror which the V wizard» inspires has, as it were, absolutely no limits?

….He himself has been killed during that dreadful night. He has been eaten already. Here we find again the idea of duality of human personality. How is it possible that a man who has still to live some days or months may be considered as already eaten up entirely I do not pretend to explain.

….» Warfare consists of surprise attacks. But as the people have a great dread of evil spirits, the attacks never take place by they are timed for

> a short time before sunrise. Even if the Indians are in the enemy's vicinity, they will always await that hour.» * In the equatorial regions and in the tropics, where there is an extremely brief period of dusk, the assailants take a very short time only, and the attack must be carried out with lightning speed.
> .....The European sees but the material she will be warm, comfortable, and well circumstance; fed; her life will be safe. On the other hand she at once asks herself what magic spells all these unknown objects may exercise upon her. What may be the mystic conse quences to her of the sojourn on this ship, what dangers may she be exposing herself to, dangers so much the more to be dreaded because she cannot even imagine them!
> .....Let us admit that the dream is the expression of this " " spirit's will, and at once the respect, fear, and the need of rendering immediate obedience so frequently and so strikingly shown by Indians, find a simple explanation It would be a kind of crime to refuse to give, or to do for any one of them what his tutelary genius requires. To determine the Indian's ten friends to risk their lives thus, penalties; the dream must have been an expression of» the soul's desire,» which it was impossible to disobey for fear of dire»

3. IGNOMINY OF FEAR -HUNGER OF PHYSICAL CONTROL OF MORONS SATANS

Now, if we return to the «civilized» societies of our age and region the picture of Madness of people, diseased with Ego-protection of physical control do not seem mitigated.

It is true that people no more see Magic Powers in Nature, like savages did. But the worst event took place. Now they see Magic Powers in their own Societies, worshiping people in power people with big money or «celebrities». This phenomenon is called in psychology «Magic Authority» — Idolatry, worshipping of fellow men because of their position on social ladder. For social ladder itself is product of physical control of Ego-protection, product of division of people into Masters and Slaves, into Predators and Sheep, into Sadists and Victims. And — into men and women, for there is no any differences between causations of psyche of people: All of them Divine energy

of Spirit under the Hell of Material energy. And only minority throughout all history of humankind, often at the cost of martyrdom, had managed to free their spirit from compulsions of dead energy.

Today, when chemistry, biology, zoology, geography, physics people learn in school, everybody understands that there is no any sorcery in Forces of Nature — there causations of laws of natural energies, which drives them. People ceased to perceive nature through «loadings of SuperEgo» of physical control. Relations with nature are wholesome in this respect.

On the contrary, relations to fellow humans became distorted through Physical control of Field of Ego-protection. Men idolize men, men Dread men as nothing in the universe, but especially Men Dread Women, and Women Dread Men.

FEAR, DREAD of social world, Fear, Dread of another gender, Fear, Dread of «Upper Classes», Fear, Dread to fall to «Lower Classes» — that old Fear of Savages, Fear-Hunger of physical control of material energy is far from being mitigated in so called «civilized societies».

This Fear, which appears with distorted sensual data (magic mentality) on tow opposite forces in mind, is that same Insufferable Hell, which drives primitive societies of savages. Only now people are far more mad, for now they identify their fellow humans with SuperEGo of Magic Omnipotence.

They call this PRIDE, and curse Jesus and Christianity for cancelling the PRIDE, because Pride is manly and Dignity, while Christianity deprived person from faith into Force of Individual. And now when all of them worship Cads of Upper Class as Bold Bosses, demonstrating «respect to themselves» and commanding respect of others, they deride Christian Humility.

But Pride has nothing to do neither with strength of personality nor with real dignity of person. Jesus never claimed to be weak or feeble, he says on power of heavens and earth. Hatred to Pride is hatred to Stupidity of Magic Mentality of material energy. This is why today all humanistic psychology is

founded on sharp antithesis between True Self and False Ego, on Ture Dignity and Neurotic reverence to Magic Authorities.

G.K. Chesterton, «Orthodoxy»:

> «One can hardly think too little of one's self. One can hardly think too much of one's soul»

Cecil Chesterton,

> "G.K.Chesterton, a criticism": „Nothing can be truer and more vividly expressed than his defense of Christian virtue of humility: «Heretics»: «Now, the psychological discovery is merely this, that whereas it had been supposed that the fullest possible enjoyment is to be found by extending our ego to infinity, the truth is that the fullest possible enjoyment is to be found by reducing our ego to zero»

K. Horney, «Neurosis and Human growth»:

> «Consciously, he referred to his social status, but in a deeper sense this „I cannot get any higher" also held true for his illusions about himself. He could not get higher than having (in his mind) a godlike omnipotence and cosmic significance! Furthermore, like any other compulsive drive, the search for glory has the quality of insatiability. It must operate as long as the unknown (to himself) forces are driving him. There may be a glow of elation over the favorable reception of some work done, over a victory won, over any sign of recognition or admiration — but it does not last. A success may hardly be experienced as such in the first place, or, at the least, must make room for despondency or fear soon after. In any case, the relentless chase after more prestige, more money, more women, more victories and conquests keeps going, with hardly any satisfaction or respite. Finally, the compulsive nature of a drive shows in the reactions to its frustration. The greater its subjective importance, the more impelling is the need to attain its goal, and hence the more intense the reactions to frustration. These constitute one of the ways in which we can measure the intensity of a drive. Although this is not always plainly visible, the search for glory is a most powerful drive. It can be like a demoniacal obsession, almost like a monster swallowing up the individual who has created it. And so the reactions to frustration must be severe. They are indicated by the terror of doom and disgrace that for many people is spelled in the idea of failure. Reactions of panic, depression, despair, rage at self and others to what is conceived as „failure" are frequent, and entirely out of proportion to the actual

> importance of the occasion. The phobia of falling from heights is a frequent expression of the dread of falling from the heights of illusory grandeur».

This is what experiments by Milgram on «Obedience to Authority» have proved.

E. Fromm, «Sane society»:

> «His actions are not his own; while he is under the illusion of doing what he wants, he is driven by forces which are separated from his self, which work behind his back; he is a stranger to himself, just as his fellow man is a stranger to him. He experiences the other and himself not as what they really are, but distorted by the unconscious forces which operate in them. The insane person is the absolutely alienated person; he has completely lost himself as the center of his own experience; he has lost the sense of self».

E. Fromm, «Sane society»:

> «We can speak of idolatry or alienation not only in relationship to other people, but also in relationship to oneself, when the person is subject to irrational passions. The person who is mainly motivated by his lust for power, does not experience himself any more in the richness and limitlessness of a human being, but he becomes a slave to one partial striving in him, which is projected into external aims, by which he is „possessed." The person who is given to the exclusive pursuit of his passion for money is possessed by his striving for it; money is the idol which he worships as the projection of one isolated power in himself, his greed for it. In this sense, the neurotic person is an alienated person. His actions are not his own; while he is under the illusion of doing what he wants, he is driven by forces which are separated from his self, which work behind his back; he is a stranger to himself, just as his fellow man is a stranger to him. He experiences the other and himself not as what they really are, but distorted by the unconscious forces which operate in them. The insane person is the absolutely alienated person; he has completely lost himself as the center of his own experience; he has lost the sense of self. What is common to all these phenomena — the worship of idols, the idolatrous love for a person, the worship of a political leader or the state, and the idolatrous worship of the externalizations of irrational passions — is the process of alienation. It is the fact that man does not experience himself as the active bearer of his own powers and richness, but as an impoverished „thing," dependent on powers outside of himself, unto

> whom he has projected his living substance. As the reference to idolatry indicates, alienation is by no means a modern phenomenon. It would go far beyond the scope of this book to attempt a sketch on the history of alienation»

Erich Fromm, Man for Himself: Authoritarian ethics (of irrational authority):

«By necessity the criteria in authoritarian ethics are fundamentally different from those in humanistic ethics. In authoritarian ethics an authority states what is good for man and lays down the laws and norms of conduct; in humanistic ethics man himself is both the norm giver and the subject of the norms, their formal source or regulative agency and their subject matter. Formally, authoritarian ethics denies man's capacity to know what is good or bad; the norm giver is always an authority transcending the individual. Such a system is based not on reason and knowledge but on awe of the authority and on the subject's feeling of weakness and dependence; the surrender of decision making to the authority results from the latter's magic power; its decisions cannot and must not be questioned»

Milgram, «Obedience to Authority»:

> «The Nazi extermination of European Jews is the most extreme instance of abhorrent immoral acts carried out by thousands of people in the name of obedience. Yet in lesser degree this type of thing is constantly recurring: ordinary citizens are ordered to destroy other people, and they do so because they consider it their duty to obey orders. Thus, obedience to authority, long praised as a virtue, takes on a new aspect when it serves a malevolent cause; far from appearing as a virtue, it is transformed into a heinous sin. Or is it? The moral question of whether one should obey when commands conflict with conscience was argued by Plato, dramatized in Antigone, and treated to philosophic analysis in every historical epoch. Conservative philosophers argue that the very fabric of society is threatened by disobedience, and even when the act prescribed by an authority is an evil one, it is better to carry out the act than to wrench at the structure of authority. Hobbes stated further that an act so executed is in no sense the responsibility of the person who carries it out but only of the authority that orders it. But humanists argue for the primacy of individual conscience in such matters, insisting that the moral

> judgments of the individual must override authority when the two are in conflict»

S. Milgram, «Obedience to authority»:

> «The second unanticipated effect was the tension generated by the procedures. One might suppose that a subject would simply break off or continue as his conscience dictated. This is very far from what happened. There were in some subjects striking reactions of emotional strain. In the interview following the experiment subjects were asked to indicate on a 14-point scale just how nervous or tense they felt at the point of maximum tension (Figure 8). The scale ranged from „Not at all tense and nervous" to „Extremely tense and nervous." Self reports of this sort are of limited precision and at best provide only a rough indication of the subject's emotional response. Still, taking the reports for what they are worth, it can be seen that the distribution of responses spans the entire range of the scale, with the majority of subjects concentrated at the center and upper extreme How is the occurrence of tension to be interpreted? First, it points to the presence of conflict. If a tendency to comply with authority were the only psychological force operating in the situation, all subjects would have continued to the end, and there would have been no tension. Tension, it is assumed, results from the simultaneous presence of two or more incompatible response tendencies (Miller, 1944). If sympathetic concern for the victim were the exclusive force, all subjects would have calmly defied the experimenter. Instead, there were both obedient and defiant outcomes, frequently accompanied by extreme tension. A conflict develops between the deeply ingrained disposition not to harm others and the equally compelling tendency to obey others who are in authority. The subject is quickly drawn into a dilemma, and the presence of high tension points to the considerable strength of each of the antagonistic vectors».

In setting forth the essentials and the findings of his experiment Milgram informs the world the dreadful truth of Active Inferior Ego-protection with the whole lot of population. Men of our modern, scientific, highly civilized society kept executing the silliest commands of other men, only because they called themselves «scientists» and kept giving commands in iron voice.

THIS IS WHAT FEAR-HUNGER of the HELL of Physical control do with sane men.

Stenley Milgram, «Obedience to authority»: False mirror, Magic of the field of Ego-system:

> «Modern totems as worship of «institutional structure» «Another psychological force at work in this situation may be termed «counter-anthropomorphism.» For decades psychologists have discussed the primitive tendency among men to attribute to inanimate objects and forces the qualities of the human species. A countervailing tendency, however, is that of attributing an impersonal quality to forces that are essentially human in origin and maintenance. Some people treat systems of human origin as if they existed above and beyond any human agent, beyond the control of whim or human feeling. The human element behind agencies and institutions is denied. Thus, when the experimenter says, «The experiment requires that you continue,» the subject feels this to be an imperative that goes beyond any merely human command. He does not ask the seemingly obvious question, «Whose experiment? Why should the designer be served while the victim suffers?» The wishes of a man — the designer of the experiment — have become part of a schema which exerts on the subject's mind a force that transcends the personal. «It's got to go on. It's got to go on,» repeated one subject. He failed to realize that a man like himself wanted it to go on. For him the human agent had faded from the picture, and «The Experiment» had acquired an impersonal momentum of its own. But it cannot be assumed that this holds true for the present study. The effectiveness of the experimenter's commands may depend on the institutional context in which they are issued. The experiments described thus far were conducted at Yale University, an organization which most subjects regarded with respect and sometimes awe. In post experimental interviews several participants remarked that the locale and sponsorship of the study gave them confidence in the integrity, competence, and benign purposes of the personnel; many indicated that they would not have shocked the learner if the experiments had been done elsewhere. There was no noticeable reduction in tension for the Bridgeport subjects. And the subjects' estimation of the amount of pain felt by the victim was slightly, though not significantly, higher than in the Yale study. As it turned out, the level of obedience in Bridgeport, although somewhat reduced, was not significantly lower than that obtained at Yale. A large proportion of the Bridgeport subjects were fully obedient to the experimenter's commands (48 percent of the Bridgeport subjects delivered the maximum shock versus 65 percent in the corresponding condition at Yale), as Table 3 shows. How are these findings to be

> interpreted? It is possible that if commands of a potentially harmful or destructive sort are to be perceived as legitimate they must occur within some sort of institutional structure. But it is clear from the study that it need not be a particularly reputable or distinguished institution».

Chesterton, «What is wrong with the world':

««Now the peculiar peril of our time, which I call for argument's sake Imperialism or Caesarism, is the complete eclipse of comradeship and equality by specialism and domination. There are only two kinds of social structure conceivable — personal government and impersonal government. If my anarchic friends will not have rules — they will have rulers. Preferring personal government, with its tact and flexibility, is called Royalism. Preferring impersonal government, with its dogmas and definitions, is called Republicanism …Therefore there has arisen in modern life a literary fashion devoting itself to the romance of business, to great demigods of greed and to fairyland of finance. This popular philosophy is utterly despotic and anti-democratic; this fashion is the flower of that Caesarism against which I am concerned to protest. The ideal millionaire is strong in the possession of a brain of steel. The fact that the real millionaire is rather more often strong in the possession of a head of wood, does not alter the spirit and trend of the idolatry».

4.HEAD OF MEDUZA THE GORGON

I keep repeating this ABC of theory of Psychic Energy only to demonstrate to Morons-Satans, that their Fear of Sane Normal Women is disease of stupid Savages with Magic Mentality.

For This Fear-Hunger of material energy is REAL HELL of material underground of Spirit, and stupid men of physical control reflects through Fight for Food (Ego and SuperEGo) not only their strife for taking the BOSS position, but first and foremost their relationship with other gender, which stupid person cannot perceive as fellow human.

This where from THAT BIG INSATIABLE HATRED TO WOMEN SPRINGS FROM — from the FEAR of physical control which keeps suffocating men of material energy, especially Satans (Superior Ego-protection).

Eyes of women becomes eyes of Meduza the Gorgon (this real outcome of this mythology — the deadly Fear to women by physical control). Because women are FOOD on the picture of physical control — flesh of energy supply. You must eat it, you must subjugate it, because in other case the reverse will be true: she will eat you, she will laugh you down she will notice your impotency to eat her.

This Fear of Morons-Satans to Normal Women leads to horrible consequences, described in Beauvoir «Second Sex» as deliberate debilitating of women, to make them «FOOD» appropriate for the stomachs of Morons of material energy.

Stupid men need to maim women to the condition of an Idiot, for in other case they are incapable to approach women. FEAR of physical control, the permanent boiling hell they are living in will make this impossible, will make them impotent. But when they debilitate them, when they RAPE them, Torture them, ROB them, manipulate them, murder them — they can take in their Food.

The unexpecting result for Morons of Physical control would be incapacity to quench their hunger especially in this case: when they had maimed and debilitated women. It is then that the maniac ideas of Epsteins Holocaust would cross their head. Women become disgusting being maimed to a state of obvious idiots and all attempts to make them «attractive» through «Beauty» and Modelling Business remains of nothing Help. Debil remains debil in beautiful dress and in rags of tramp.

K. Jaspers, «Strindberg and Van Gogh»:

> «Again and again Strindberg feels that his wife craves to get rid of him and thus wishes him death. He assumes that she decided to murder him already in 1880. «Their entire sex has sentenced me to external and internal extermination and my vengeful Fury has embarked hard

> and ungrateful task to strangle me to death. In 1884: «She is triumphant. I am falling in feeble-mindedness. I am falling in delirium of persecution. Why delirium» I am being persecuted!»

F. Schelling, «Night Watches»:

> «Woman, what do you want of me that you cling to me? Have you ever looked in my face? — You with your smiles and your gracious glad-eyed mien, and I with all the chagrin and anger on the head of Medusa! Dearest, reflect, we make a really too ill-matched couple. Let me go, by the devil! You are no concern of mine! You smile again and hold me fast? …And everything was transformed round about him and had be come different; old time seemed to regenerate, and gray fate awoke out of its deep sleep and ruled again over heaven and earth. A fury pursued him like Orestes at every step and o then maliciously lifted her snaky hair and showed him her lovely countenance.. ..the pale girl lay there as on the sarcophagus again; her night gown was only lightly wound about her, and her brown locks twined in the strings of the harp that, still slumbering, she pressed to her breast. His brother's name involuntarily escaped Juan's lips. then he thought he suddenly saw in the sleeper a fury who had ascended between them, and the locks trembling about the beautiful face seemed to metamorphose into snakes. But then, once more, she was the woman he loved, and he sank down at her feet»

S. Beauvoir, Second sex:

> «Because if there are other Others than the woman, she is still always defined as Other. And her ambiguity is that of the very idea of Other: it is that of the human condition as defined in its relation with the Other. It has already been said that the Other is Evil; but as it is necessary for the Good, it reverts to the Good; through the Other, I accede to the Whole, but it separates me from the Whole; it is the door to infinity and the measure of my finitude. Insofar as woman is considered the absolute Other, that is — whatever magic powers she has — as the inessential, it is precisely impossible to regard her as another subject. From this day on, the relationship with the Other is a drama; the existence of the Other is a threat and a danger. The ancient Greek philosophy, which Plato, on this point, does not deny, showed that alterity is the same as negation, thus Evil. To posit the Other is to define Manichaeism. This is why religions and their codes treat woman with such hostility».

S. Beauvoir, Second sex:

> «She chooses to want her enslavement so ardently that it will seem to her to be the expression of her freedom; In all religions, the adoration of God is part of the devotee's desire for his own salvation; by giving herself up entirely to the idol, the woman hopes he will give her possession both of herself and of the universe contained in him. In most cases, it is first the justification, the exaltation of her ego, she asks of her lover.
> The woman feels endowed with a sure and high value; at last she Is allowed to idolize herself through the love she inspires. the magic of embraces and gazes will petrify her back into an idol. She has always been convinced of male superiority, everything convinces the adolescent girl that it is in her interest to be their vassal. Thus, men endowed with social prestige and good at flattering feminine vanity will arouse passion even if they have no physical charm. Because of their lofty situation, might is right for women.
> But when the man separates himself from her, she finds herself thrown back to earth, on a bed, in the light; she has a name and a face again: she is a conquered person, a prey, an object. This is when love becomes necessary to her. Just as after being weaned the child seeks the reassuring gaze of his parents, it is in the eyes of the lover who contemplates her that the woman whose flesh has been painfully detached has to feel reunited with the Whole. She is rarely completely satisfied.
> Thus she can abandon herself passionately to the magic of eroticism; It has sometimes been claimed that this desire for effacement leads to masochism. She abandons herself first to love to save herself; but the paradox of idolatrous love is that in order to save herself, she ends up totally disavowing herself. If he loves her less than she desires, if she fails to interest him, to make him happy, to be sufficient to him, all her narcissism turns into disgust, humiliation, and self-hatred that push her to self-punishment. During a longer or shorter crisis, sometimes for a whole life, she will be a willing victim; she will go out of her way to harm this self that has not been able to satisfy the lover. Then her attitude is specifically masochistic»

S. Beauvoir, Second sex:

> «If she avidly pursues sexual pleasure, it is often because she is frustrated; sexually unsatisfied, destined to male brutality, «condemned to masculine ugliness,» she consoles herself with creamy sauces, heady

> wines, velvets, the caresses of water, sun, a woman friend, or a young lover. If she appears to man as such a «physical» being, it is because her condition incites her to attach a great deal of importance to her animality.
> Very often, he considers the bed the terrain for asserting his aggressive superiority. He wants to take and not receive, not exchange but ravish. He seeks to possess the woman beyond that which she gives him; he demands that her consent be a defeat, and that the words she murmurs be avowals that he extracts from her; if she admits her pleasure, she is acknowledging her submission. When Claudine defies Renaud by her promptness in submitting to him, he anticipates her: he rushes to rape her when she was going to offer herself; he forces her to keep her eyes open to contemplate his triumph in their torment. Proud and demanding, the woman faces the male as an adversary; she is far less well armed in this battle than he; first of all, he has physical force, and it is easier for him to impose his desires; we have also noted that tension and activity correspond to his eroticism, whereas the woman who refuses passivity breaks the spell that brings her sexual satisfaction; if she mimics domination in her attitudes and movements, she fails to reach a climax: most women who surrender to their pride become frigid. Rare are those lovers who allow their mistresses to satisfy their dominating or sadistic tendencies; and even rarer still are those women who derive full erotic satisfaction from this male docility.
> In bed, at moments where the man feels he is most fiercely male, the very fact of his miming virility makes him look infantile to knowing eyes: he is merely warding off the old castration complex, the shadow of his
> father, or some other fantasy. It is not always out of pride that the mistress refuses to give in to her lover's caprices: she wants to interact with an adult who is living a real moment of his life, not a little boy fooling himself. Either she herself will also have to make do with meaningless games, pretending to be dominated and subjugated, or she will run after men considered «superior» in the hope of coming across a master, or else she will become frigid».

Chesterton, «Everlasting man»:

> «To-day all our novels and newspapers will be found swarming with numberless allusions to a popular character called a Cave-Man. He seems to be
> quite familiar to us, not only as a public character but as a private character. His

psychology is seriously taken into account in psychological fiction and psychological medicine. So far as I can understand, his chief occupation in life
was knocking his wife about, or treating women in general with what is, I
believe, known in the world of the film as 'rough stuff.» I have never happened
to come upon the evidence for this idea; and I do not know on what primitive
diaries or prehistoric divorce-reports it is founded. Nor, as I have explained
elsewhere, have I ever been able to see the probability of it, even considered a
priori. We are always told without any explanation or authority that primitive
man waved a club and knocked the woman down before he carried her off. But
on every animal analogy, it would seem an almost morbid modesty and reluctance, on the part of the lady, always to insist on being knocked down
before consenting to be carried off. And I repeat that I can never comprehend
why, when the male was so very rude, the female should have been so very
refined. The cave-man may have been a brute, but there is no reason why he
should have been more brutal than the brutes. And the loves of the giraffes and
the river romance of the hippopotami are effected without any of this preliminary fracas or shindy. The cave-man may have been no better that the
cave-bear; but the child she-bear, so famous in hymnology, is not trained with
any such bias for spinsterhood. In short these details of the domestic life of the
cave puzzle me upon either the revolutionary or the static hypothesis; ...When novelists and educationists and psychologists of all sorts talk about the cave-man, they never conceive him in connection with anything that is really in the cave. When the realist of the sex novel writes, «Red sparks danced in Dagmar Doubledick's brain; he felt the spirit of the cave-man rising within him,» the novelist's readers would be very

> much disappointed if Dagmar only went off and drew large pictures of cows on
> the drawing-room wall. When the psycho-analyst writes to a patient, «The
> submerged instincts of the cave-man are doubtless prompting you to gratify a
> violent impulse,» he does not refer to the impulse to paint in water-colours; or
> to make conscientious studies of how cattle swing their heads when they
> graze. Yet we do know for a fact that the cave man did these mild and innocent
> things; and we have not the most minute speck of evidence that he did any of
> the violent and ferocious things. In other words the cave-man as commonly
> presented to us is simply a myth or rather a muddle; for a myth has at least an
> imaginative outline of truth. The whole of the current way of talking is simply a
> confusion and a misunderstanding, founded on no sort of scientific evidence
> and valued only as an excuse for a very modern mood of anarchy. If any gentleman wants to knock a woman about, he can surely be a cad without
> taking away the character of the cave-man, about whom we know next to
> nothing except what we can gather from a few harmless and pleasing pictures on a wall».

5. THE HEAD OF MEDUZA THE GORGON

Modelling Business is realization of «Romance culture» as attempts to revive, refresh their FOOD through embellishing the bleak reality of feminine morons-slaves. This is again a SOAP Bubble, based on attempt to build «equality» relations on Physical control of material energy, where Friendliness of sane men is unavailable by definition: they see each other as FOOD, as supply of energy. This is why wise man said they look at each other, and sane men look in one direction. This means that madmen

of physical control see FOOD in each other, and sane men of Scientific control of energy of Spirit Look at God at causations of natural energies, for it is knowledge, not eating each other which is their supply of energy.

All attempts of «culture of Romance» to revive their cannibals relations, disgusting and destitution, with Romance of picturesque «Goddess» ends up in contempt to their wives, maimed into their slaves and in desperate endeavors to find satisfaction in Industry of Prostitution. It will thrive as long as Morons-Satans will govern the world.

Ultimately women are mad, and sane men disgusted with any attempts to find their places in «culture of Romance». Satans in their Hell of Destitution of FEAR_HUNGER and chase for FOOD would establish Epstein's Holocausts, which is not some fact of criminal history — this phenomenon, which is manifestation of the bottomless dissolution of human civilization under rule of the Hell of Fear. It is Fear of Physical control, which makes Satans so cruel.

S. Beauvoir, Second sex:

> «In all these countries, one of the consequences of the «honest wife's» servitude to the family is prostitution. Hypocritically kept on society's fringes, prostitutes fill a highly important role. Christianity pours scorn on them but accepts them as a necessary evil. «Getting rid of the prostitutes," said Saint Augustine, „will trouble society by dissoluteness.» Later, Saint Thomas — or at least the theologian that signed his name to Book IV of De regimine principium — asserted: «Remove public women from society and debauchery will disrupt it by disorder of all kinds. Prostitutes are to a city what a cesspool is to a palace: get rid of the cesspool and the palace will become an unsavory and loathsome place.» In the early Middle Ages, moral license was such that women of pleasure were hardly necessary; but when the bourgeois family became institutionalized and monogamy rigorous, man obviously had to go outside the home for his pleasure. «Prostitutes,» Schopenhauer would pompously say later, «are human sacrifices on the altar of monogamy.»
> «Married woman is a slave, — says Balzac, — and must be seated on a throne". „The main difference between them is that the legitimate woman,

> oppressed as a married woman, is respected as a human person; this respect begins seriously to bring a halt to oppression. However, the prostitute does not have the rights of a person; she is the sum of all types of feminine slavery at once.
> The most flagrant example of this duplicity is man's attitude to prostitution: it is his demand that creates the offer; I have spoken of the disgusted skepticism with which prostitutes view respectable gentlemen who condemn vice in general but show great indulgence for their personal foibles; they consider girls who make a living with their bodies perverse and debauched, and not the men who use them. An anecdote illustrates this state of mind: at the end of the last century, the police discovered two little girls of twelve or thirteen in a bordello; a trial was held where they testified; they spoke of their clients, who were important gentlemen; one of them opened her mouth to give a name. The judge abruptly stopped her: Do not sully the
> name of an honest man! A gentleman decorated with the Legion of Honor remains an honest man while deflowering a little girl; he has his weaknesses, but who does not? However, the little girl who has no access to the ethical region of the universal — who is neither judge nor general nor a great French man, nothing but a little girl — gambles her moral value in the contingent region of sexuality: she is perverted, corrupted, depraved, and good only for the reformatory. In many cases, the man can commit acts with woman's complicity that degrade her without tarnishing his lofty image».

Thus, Tragedies of Romantic Love appeared reflecting all the basic symptoms of schizoid gravitation Narcisse-Inlovesickness of Hubris-Ego, — disease of antiquity. Sad story on Love of Orpheus to Eurydice in Hades, appeared to convey sad fact of romantic love: mixture of love and hate, Hubris Ego and Dead Ego, Beginning of Love and the End of Love. Multiple stories on Heroes imprisoned by spell of witches, — such as Ulysses and Circe, Ulysses and Calypso, Heraclea and Omphalos, or spell of Sirens — exposes such fact of schizoid Narcisse-Inlovesickness as Obsession with beloved because of lost in him physical control. Furious Jealousy in such stories like Heracles and Megaera or Jason and Medea, — jealousy provoking Herackles and Medea to murder mutual children, — speaks of phenomenon of «Hyperesthesia of schizoid narcissism», rooted in effect of «Dead Ego» or lost physical control.

Image of Medusa Gorgon, — the female monster, whose look turns men into stones even when she is already dead, — thus emerged also from the fact of real life: dead emotional gravitation of schizoid Hubris Ego, Narcisse-Inlovesickness, which lures in «love» with «two pluses» of broken physical control, and then kills his preys with «two minuses» of that broken control. Snaky Dead Head of Meduza is thus phenomenon of «Dead Ego» of broken physical control, which reflects catatonic fear of psychotic Field of Ego-system with mortal blow on object of its control of Law of Force — The Ego. Moreover, entire Romance of Ancient Greek are essentially «Tragedies» — «Greek Tragedy». This is manifestation of the fact, that Narcisse-Inlovesickness of schizoid Hubris-Ego is failure in its attempt to build relations between two persons.

G. Flaubert, «Madam Bovary»:

> «She read Balzac and George Sand, seeking in them imaginary satisfaction for her own desires. Even at table she had her book by her, and turned over the pages while Charles ate and talked to her. The memory of the Viscount always returned as she read. Between him and the imaginary personages she made comparisons. But the circle of which he was the centre gradually widened round him, and the aureole that he bore, fading from his form, broadened out beyond, lighting up her other dreams.…She repeated „I have lover! A lover!“ delighting at the idea as if a second puberty had come to her. So at last she was to know those joys of love, that fever of happiness of which she had despaired! She was entering upon marvels where all would be passion, ecstasy, delirium. An azure infinity encompassed her, the heights of sentiment sparkled under her thought, and ordinary existence appeared only afar off, down below in the shade, through the interspaces of these heights. Then she recalled the heroines of the books that she had read, and the lyric legion of these adulterous women began to sing in her memory with the voice of sisters that charmed her. She became herself, as it were, an actual part of these imaginings, and realised the love-dream of her youth as she saw herself in this type of amorous women whom she had so envied. …Now the lights of the orchestra were lit, the lustre, let down from the ceiling, throwing by the glimmering of its facets a sudden gaiety over the theatre. She felt herself transported to the reading of her youth,

into the midst of Walter Scott. Lucie attacked her cavatina in G major bravely. She plained of love; she longed for wings. Emma, too, fleeing from life, would have liked to fly away in an embrace. Suddenly Edgar Lagardy appeared. From the first scene he evoked enthusiasm. He pressed Lucy in his arms, he left her, he came back, he seemed desperate; he had outbursts of rage, then elegiac gurglings of infinite sweetness, and the notes escaped from his bare neck full of sobs and kisses. Emma leant forward to see him, clutching the velvet of the box with her nails. She was filling her heart with these melodious lamentations that were drawn out to the accompaniment of the double-basses, like the cries of the drowning in the tumult of a tempest. She recognised all the intoxication and the anguish that had almost killed her. The voice of a prima donna seemed to her to be but echoes of her conscience, and this illusion that charmed her as some very thing of her own life. But no one on earth had loved her with such love. He had not wept like Edgar that last moonlit night when they said, „To-morrow! to-morrow!“ The theatre rang with cheers; they recommenced the entire movement; the lovers spoke of the flowers on their tomb, of vows, exile, fate, hopes; and when they uttered the final adieu, Emma gave a sharp cry that mingled with the vibrations of the last chords. Emma dreamed of her marriage day. Ah! if in the freshness of her beauty, before the soiling of marriage and the disillusions of adultery, she could have anchored her life upon some great, strong heart, then virtue, tenderness, voluptuousness, and duty blending, she would never have fallen from so high a happiness. But that happiness, no doubt, was a lie invented for the despair of all desire. She now knew the smallness of the passions that art exaggerated. Edgar, flashing with fury, dominated all the others with his clearer voice; He, she thought must have an inexhaustible love to lavish it upon the crowd with such effusion. All her small fault-findings faded before the poetry of the part that absorbed her; and, drawn towards this man by the illusion of the character, she tried to imagine to herself his life — that life resonant, extraordinary, splendid, and that might have been hers if fate had willed it. They would have known one another, loved one another. With him, through all the kingdoms of Europe she would have travelled from capital to capital, sharing his fatigues and his pride, picking up the flowers thrown to him, herself embroidering his costumes. Then each evening, at the back of a box, behind the golden trellis-work she would have drunk in eagerly the expansions of this soul that would have sung for her alone; from the stage, even as he acted, he would have looked at her. But the mad idea seized her that he was looking at her; it was

certain. She longed to run to his arms, to take refuge in his strength, as in the incarnation of love itself, and to say to him, to cry out, „Take me away! carry me with you! let us go! Thine, thine! all my ardour and all my dreams!“ The curtain fell».

….She soon began vomiting blood. Her lips became drawn. Her limbs were convulsed, her whole body covered with brown spots, and her pulse slipped beneath the fingers like a stretched thread, like a harp-string nearly breaking. After this she began to scream horribly. She cursed the poison, railed at it, and implored it to be quick, and thrust away with her stiffened arms everything that Charles, in more agony than herself, tried to make her drink. He stood up, his handkerchief to his lips, with a rattling sound in his throat, weeping, and choked by sobs that shook his whole body. Felicite was running hither and thither in the room. Homais, motionless, uttered great sighs; and Monsieur Canivet, always retaining his self-command, nevertheless began to feel uneasy».

F. Schelling, «Night Watches»:

«Clown comes and excuses the marionette director for having disposed things like our Lord God and entrusted the most important roles to the least talented actors; precisely from this, however, he deduces in turn the advantage that the play must turn out movingly, just as is the case with great tragic materials that have been worked over by petty, ordinary poets. He makes the most insipid remarks about the life and the character of the times: that both are now more moving than comic and that one now has less cause to laugh over men than to weep — for which reason then even he himself has become a moral and grave fool and shows himself only in the noble genre where he might earn much applause. «thereupon the wooden puppets themselves come forward; two brothers without hearts embrace, and Clown laughs over the clattering together of their arms and over the kiss for which they are not able to move their stiff lips. e one wooden brother remains in marionette character and expresses himself with infinite stiff ness, even frames long, dry periodic sentences, into which no life at all can intrude, and which therefore form a model of prosaic style. «Now things progress. Two new puppets come forward, a Columbine with a page who spreads an umbrella over her; the Columbine is the company's prima donna and, without flattery, the model maker's masterpiece. Truly Grecian contours, and everything about her worked over to the ideal. e one brother comes, he who previously spoke in prose; he espies her, strikes himself on the place for the heart, hereupon suddenly speaks in verses, rhymes all end syllables, or

applies assonance with a and o, so that Columbine is frightened at this and runs off with the page. e brother tries to rush after her. However, because the marionette director makes a slip here, he bangs solidly against Clown, who now makes extempore a very nasty satirical speech in which he sets forth to him that it does not please his creator — namely the marionette director — to allot the lady to him and that the play should therefore become quite mad and comical, since a melancholy fool furnishes the drollest person in a farce. — e other puppet bursts into curses, even blasphemes in despair against the director, over which, for laughter, tears stream from the onlookers' eyes. Finally, however, the marionette still clutches the hope of finding the lady again and decides at least to search through the whole theater. Clown accompanies it. «In the third act Columbine appears EVIL again and acts very nicely with the other brother marionette; they also sing a tender duet with one another and exchange rings right then «When those first two have finally gone to bed, Clown comes back with the other brother. e la er tells how he has made far journeys from one pole to the other and yet never found Colum bine, on account of which he is ready to despair and take his own life. Clown opens a flap on the marionette's chest and to his surprise now actually finds a heart in it, over which he grows concerned and in his anxiety gets a number of clever ideas, for example, that everything in life, the pain as well as the joy, is mere appearance, in which regard the one bad point is merely that the appearance itself never comes to appearance, on account of which the marionettes have also never suspected that someone had the best of them and was playing with them merely for amusement, but rather fancy themselves to be very serious and important persons Harlequin now also joins in and jeers at love, because it is not a heroic sentiment and cannot be used to promote the general good. He calls upon the director to abolish it completely in the sequel and introduce pure moral feelings in his troupe. Finally he presses for a revision of the human race and for some highly necessary world repairs; he also insists very obstinately on knowing why he has to play the fool for a public not of his acquaintance. He also praises the director for having abolished Greek fate and introduced in its place a moral theatrical order, according to which everything has to turn out well in the end. " e last act now makes one laugh oneself quite to death. «After a short pause he appears again with the brother-marionette, who holds a drawn dagger in his hand and, after a short, stiff tirade, cuts down first the page, then Columbine, and finally himself. e brother stands quite vacant and dumb among the three wooden puppets who lie round him on the ground; then, without

> speaking a further word, he snatches the dagger to dispatch himself after them for good and all; but in this moment the wire, which the director is drawing too tightly, breaks, and the arm cannot carry out the blow and dangles motionlessly; finally it is as if a strange voice speaks from the puppet's mouth and calls, «thou shalt live eternally».

F. Schelling, «Night Watches»:

> «I opened Ophelia's door; she lay pale on her cot, endeavoring to lull into sleep on her breast a dead, just born child; by her a crazy girl stood and placed a finger on her mouth as if she were beckoning to me for silence. «Now he's sleeping!» Ophelia said and regarded me smiling, and that smile for me was like looking into a freshly dug grave. — «Praise God there is a death, and afterward no eternity!» I uttered involuntarily. She smiled on and whispered after a pause, as if language sought to dissolve gradually into breaths and gently disappear: " e role comes to an end, but the I remains, and they bury only the role. Praise God that I am coming out of the play and can put aside my assumed name; after the play the I commences!» — «It is nothing!» I said, shaking. ...I stood by her bed stormily provoked, and in me there was a re lease of anger, as if for wild laughter — I was startled, for no laughter came, but the first tear that I wept. Near me, another was howling — but it was only the storm that whistled through the madhouse».

I have brought these quotes only to demonstrate that sane men think on «Romance culture» — it is madness, which ends up either in true psychosis, or in usual for physical control perversion of men and women into Sade-like Sadomasochism. Always back to destitution of fear of Satans and disgust of debilitated women.

This is why Satans of entire world gathered around me to Demonstratively Punish the woman who dared to avowedly to Reject Physical control of Ego-protection.

For my whole War with Evil, from the very outset, was my War with Physical control of material energy.

Satans are terrified by FEAR to LOSE their PHYSICAL CONTROL, their pride to dominate people, their power to rob, murder and manipulate people. Because on the Field of Physical control this means to become FOOD for those, who was your victims. Physical control strives for not to be eaten, and their only

way to do it — is to eat others. This is what they call Social Jungle of predators and Sheep.

My objective was from the beginning contrary to this. To demolish, to remove physical control — remove pride of morons in order to preserve Church of Friendliness of sane people, to preserve greatest force in humans hands — resources of Scientific control of sane humankind and its metaphysical emotions, which are abundance of pure positive emotions unlike destitution of fear and stupidity of people, who the Food in each other.

Satans need to destroy me to demonstrate to the world that woman, who keep avowedly attacking Physical control of material energy — their weapon to eat people — is enemy of all men of the earth. They show me «homosexuals» and men in women's outfit to demonstrate their utter humiliation by woman, who seriously pretend to be equal to the men. And this is to say that woman-scientists deserves only murder and rape for degrading men into women. This is what I men when I say that Satans are stupid.

Satans hate me, because they are Morons incapable to understand one plain thing: women who talk on Friendliness with men are not going to eat them. To eat or to be eaten in Sadomasochism of material energy is not the only option of people. It is only option of insane men deep drown in Hell of material energy. Sane persons do not look at each other, sane persons do not seek food, supply of energy in each other. Sane people look at God, at Scientific control, — they do not need to eat each other to survive. For sane men are men of Divine energy of Spirit, of divine Space-Time of Intellect, and their pure metaphysical emotions are their bottomless riches to share with each other, to avail each other, to be support and help for each other. They do not need to debilitate each other to approach to the opposite gender. They need only to be honest and to work on the development of their scientific control. This power of Spirit makes them strong and beautiful, they sincerely respect and admire each other — they are riches of each other, NOT FOOD FOR EACH OTHER.

Finishing this chapter I have to report that I have been definitely poisoned the day before yesterday with «chicken» I ordered on phone. Putin's Morons and their friends in the West commands to local Morons. They are those COWARDS of physical control of FEAR-HUNGER of Morons — they cannot kill you, they keep eating your meat alive. I ate two pieces in the evening and on next day my digestion exploded and I cannot eat anything except water, juice or fruits. My weakness was such that I slept all day long yesterday. God knows what efforts this chapter costed to me. I am literally half dead. When I thought that worse is inconceivable they sent me poisoned chicken. Imagine what meant for me, invalid in wheelchair explosion of my digestion, but I coped as usually even to laundry my bed clothes. Obviously they want me to prevent to finish my book and to increase suffering to break my will. This Morons will die in IGNOMINY of FEAR-HUNGER of SAVAGES!

My Heroic Championship of Scientific control and of Church of Friendliness, My Heroic capacity to move alone in opposite direction when entire world follows pursuit of Physical control of Magic Authorities — you will never manage to conceal the truth from History. And History will Laugh their heads out to hear like men could think themselves clever and «pride» with masculinity in pursuit of FEAR-Hunger of Morons of magic mentality.

Chesterton, «Sermon on pride»:

> «But there is a sort of hard intellectual impudence, which really treats itself as intangible to retort or judgment; and there are a certain number among the new generations and social movements, who fall into this fundamental weakness. It is a weakness; for it is simply settling down permanently to believe what even the vain and foolish can only believe by fits and starts, but what all men wish to believe and are often found weak enough to believe; that they themselves constitute the supreme standard of things. Pride consists in a man making his personality the only test, instead of making the truth the test. It is not pride to wish to do well, or even to look well, according to a real test. ...There is indeed another practical experience, known

to us all, even more pungent and vivid than the actual unpopularity of the bully or the bumptious fool. We all know that there is a thing called egoism that is much deeper than egotism. Of all spiritual diseases it is the most intangible and the most intolerable. It is said to be allied to hysteria; it sometimes looks as if it were allied to diabolic possession. It is that condition in which the victim does a thousand varying things from one unvarying motive of a devouring vanity; and sulks or smiles, slanders or praises, conspires and intrigues or sits still and does nothing, all in one unsleeping vigilance over the social effect of one single person. It is amazing to me that in the modern world, that chatters perpetually about psychology and sociology, about the tyranny with which we are threatened by a few feeble-minded infants, about alcoholic poisoning and the treatment of neurotics, about half a hundred things that are near the subject and never on the spot — it is amazing that these moderns really have so very little to say about the cause and cure of a moral condition that poisons nearly every family and every circle of friends. There is hardly a practical psychologist who has anything to say about it that is half so illuminating as the literal exactitude of the old maxim of the priest; that pride is from hell.. The wickedest work in this world is symbolised not by a wine glass but by a looking-glass; and it is not done in public houses; but in the most private of all private houses which is a house of mirrors. The phrase would probably be misunderstood; but I should begin my sermon by telling people not to enjoy themselves. Human beings are happy so long as they retain the receptive power and the power of reaction in surprise and gratitude to something outside. So long as they have this they have as the greatest minds have always declared, a something that is present in childhood and which can still preserve and invigorate manhood. The moment the self within is consciously felt as something superior to any of the gifts that can be brought to it, or any of the adventures that it may enjoy, there has appeared a sort of self-devouring fastidiousness and a disenchantment in advance, which fulfils all the Tartarean emblems of thirst and of despair

...By the same fine old original religious formula, it is all of the devil. We could go through any number of social types illustrating the same spiritual truth. It would be easy to point out that even the miser, who is half-ashamed of his madness, is a more human and sympathetic type than the millionaire who brags and boasts of his avarice and calls it sanity and simplicity and the strenuous life. It would be easy to point out that even cowardice, as a mere collapse of the nerves, is better than cowardice as an ideal and theory of the intellect; and that a really

> imaginative person will have more sympathy with men who, like cattle, yield to what they know is panic, than with a certain particular type of prig who preaches something that he calls peace. Men hate priggishness because it is the driest form of pride.»

CHAPTER 9. THE GREAT TOUR DE FORCE OF AUTHOR OF DISCOVERY IN CRUCIFIXION OF HIS OWN EGO

1. DO NOT FEAR THE DREAD OF YOUR EGO

It was 2008 when my report on attack on me of my three Bosses — Dean Mr. Basov Alexandre Ivanovich, Mr. Stephane Frappat and Director of my postgraduate course Mr. Pankov Viktor Vasilievich — and my efficient blocking of their attacks through Scientific control of energy of Spirit was published.

Eighteen years have passed, many volumes on two languages have been written by the author of Discovery since that time on Scientific Revolution Energetics. And still most stupid interpretations of the report are pushed by resented with the report stupid Satans.

They do their best to represent the book as «report on romance story» to accuse me in licentious behavior. I will do my best once again to convey to the world the real meaning of the report: report on the Tour of Force of Spirit, which changed History of World Holy War with Evil. For it is was experiment which validated extremely important fact of Scientific control of energy of Spirit. Besides, it was experiment on deliberate destruction of one's own Ego — the most feared thing by humans up to our days. False object of Law of preservation of force of mind — still remains the trap, which drains all energy of sane people. And it is still felt as «FEAR, DREAD» of savages to upset supernatural forces. Only Modern men DREAD TO UPSET MAGIC AUTHORITIES of their own society. I have found valor enough to go against this fear in my breast and to face my demons, enjoying crushing my Ego on the sight of entire world. «My social failure» did not scare

me. «I do not accept glory from human beings», says Jesus. The only true perspective of human's existence is Cross of Metaphysics, not Social Ladder of Bosses of different ranks: you are up and in glory and strength of your heavenly father as long as you fight Evil of material energy. And on the contrary: selling your conscience to mount social ladder you are getting the bottom of underground of the hell of material energy. I knew this already then, though I would not state it this clear. This is why my fear to cut my Ego at the sight of entire world I considered only like surgeon considered diseased flesh he has to cut to cure it. If my Ego makes me feel fear the worse for the Ego and his Fear. This is all.

But this is not position of modern people. This Fear of Ego-protection is still sacred for them. Physical control of material energy is still sacred for them. This is why the real meaning of my report — which was made in Russian — remained misunderstood for the world.

They FEAR Failure, they Fear public opinion, they are TERRIFIED to cross CONVENTIONALS, good or bad, — but public opinion. They FEAR, and DREAD and feel SCARED and TERRIFIED of all this perspectives of FAILURE in Hierarchy of Social Ladder. And they think that this fear is as normal as fear to fall from the roof of the skyscraper.

But this fear of humans to fail in society of their own fellow humans is not normal. It is abnormal, and origin of this aberration is that sad fact that savage (primitive) mentality perceive the world and each other through the Field of Ego and SuperEgo. And it is Field of FEAR-HUNGER of material energy. Now people are civilized enough to perceive Nature through Scientific control, for it was physics, chemistry, biology — the natural sciences — which humans had mastered first and foremost.

But the fact that humankind still remains savages in perception of their own energy (psychic energy), seeing their fellow men as magic authorities of Field of Ego and SuperEgo, instead of Scientific control of laws of psychic energy — this fact

still remains unknown for the absolute majority of our civilization. The more My Tour de Force, in intentional conduct against Magic Authorities of Primitive Culture of Physical control deserves celebration.

2. HIERARCHY OF OFFICE AS HABITAT FOR SADOMASOCHISM OF SATANS

Hierarchy, Social Hierarchy — this is habitat of Satans. If you got in their habitat you are lost. I don't mean normal «rational authorities» offices — they are not hierarchy, they are structural systems constituted for perfet functioning of each item of the system. They are collaboration of scientific control.

I am talking on magic hierarchies of modern companies, modern offices which as B.Russell says in Authority and Individual «remain frankly monarchical or oligarchical». Yes, and especially in Putin's Russia.

They are Bosses, they hunt on people to keep them permanently their slaves. To exploit one part of them, to take credit for ideas of another part of them, to rape third part of them. They eat energy of people, leaving them that minimum, which, according to their opinion, will guarantee them security.

Especially tough this situation is for women in habitat of Satans — in their social hierarchy where they are Bosses, for to rape women working for them, especially pretty and smart women, this is special dish for starving underground of Dead Amorphous Serpents.

I assert thus, that all sexual relationship between Bosses and their subjects in offices, which are founded on Office Hierarchy (including Bosses of Hollywood in infamous scandals) and have nothing beyond it — must be considered and can be considered only as ATTACK AND RAPE. Or, using the terminology of Energetics, these are instances of EATING people by Satans.

In both cases, I am concerned with in this chapter — case with my Dean B.A.I. and case with my Boss Mr. S.F. — misfortune

of women and miner races of our modern world to get into habitant of Satans was unavoidable for me. I was student in Moscow, where my parents had no social strength, and I was secretary of the French man, who felt himself as confident in Russia as French ambassador. I got in the center of Satans habitat — in Hierarchy of Bosses and slaves, and I felt my own capacity to resist the pressure of Bosses respectively to the situation like any other in modern hierarchies.

Both of them did not intend to invent bicycle again: they did what every BOSS did in their situation. They did their best to preserve that relations of Boss-Slaves which was their advantage of meeting me at Office, and to charm me with small favors to conquer my attention.

In usual situation of Office Rape relations of this kind two reactions were expected: First, they will succeeded in exciting regular Sadomasochism sexual relationship (as it is described in Fromm's books «Man for himself, Art of Loving»). That is to say customarily relationship of normal material energy which is «eating each other».

And the second variation of reaction would be admitting the failure to study, or failure to preserve job and leave, like hero of Jerome Salinger did throughout his book leaving one place after another because it was full of stupid Bosses or of a culture of stupid Bosses. In the end of fight it is better decision. But not in the beginning of fight with Evil. It is not difficult to leave University or some job, but the horror of situation is that WHEREVER YOU WILL GO YOU ARE TO FACE THESE CADS OF EVIL ENERGY. To withdraw thus is mere cowardice. We must fight while have strength.

E. Fromm, «Man for himself»:

> «In the symbiotic relatedness the person is related to others but loses or never attains his independence; he avoids the danger of aloneness by becoming, part of another person, either by being ««swallowed» by that person or by «swallowing» him. The former is the root of what is clinically described as masochism. Masochism is the attempt to get

> rid of one's individual self, to escape from freedom, and to look for security by attaching oneself to another person. The forms which such dependency assume are manifold. It can be rationalized as sacrifice, duty, or love, especially when cultural patterns legitimatize this kind of rationalization. Sometimes masochistic strivings are blended with sexual impulses and pleasureful (the masochistic perversion); often the masochistic strivings are so much in conflict with the parts of the personality striving for independence and freedom that they are experienced as painful and tormenting. The impulse to swallow others, the sadistic, active form of symbiotic relatedness, appears in all kinds of rationalizations, as love, overprotectiveness, «justified» domination, «justified» vengeance, etc.; it also appears blended with sexual impulses as sexual sadism. All forms of the sadistic drive go back to the impulse to have complete mastery over another person, to «swallow» him, and to make him a helpless object of our will. Complete domination over a power less person is the essence of active symbiotic relatedness. The dominated person is perceived and treated as a thing to be used and exploited, not as a human being who is an end in himself. The more this craving is blended with destructiveness, the more cruel it is; but the benevolent domination which often masquerades as «love» is an expression of sadism too. While the benevolent sadist wants his object to be rich, powerful, successful, there is one thing he tries to prevent with all his power: that his object become free and independent and thus cease to be his».

My report on both cases is full of examples how both BOSSES did their best to demonstrate to me the immeasurable distance of chasm between them Bosses and me Slave and simultaneously to surround me with little favors to show disposition of «their majesties». R. Greene, whose books on «social jungle» are of good insight, describing laws of material energy, eating each other, says that modern companies (offices) of democratic countries remains «king's and queen's courts of middle ages». He is right again, for it is not the mechanism of election of the leader which will stop material energy: it is Scientific Revolution Energetics which will come with Discovery of Psychic energy. His books are bad as long as they endorse this way of thinking instead of condemning it, but not in the depth of insight in true nature of laws of material energy.

3. UNUSUAL RESPONSE OF THE GENIUS. «НЕ ТОТ РЕЗУЛЬТАТ»

I was not usual person. I was not usual woman. I was genius. I was person of exclusive power of intelligence. My reaction was beyond the two usual reactions in Offices on harassments by their Bosses.

What do regular people? They can only fight within borders of Field of Ego-system of material energy: to Protect their physical control, to protect their station on social ladder as they understand it. If they believe sexual service to be beneficent for their carrier they will subject to the advances of their boss. If they believe another place to serve interest better they will leave. If they are Nietzsche or Golderlin, persons with schizoid physical control, they will wage war to the offender, to defend their own power, their own Ego from advances of Majesties. But all of them know only one way: to protect their Ego, to protect their physical control. Yielding to Bosses advances means Inferior Ego-protection of Sadomasochism — normal cyclic homeostasis of physical control, where people eat each other. Waging war to the offender, like Nietzsche did, turning all his creativity on one and stupid purpose: to demolish Wagner, — is schizoid Ego-protection of physical control. Nietzsche believed himself indeed heroic man when he confronted Wagner's growing social success and glory of his theater with avowed enmity in his books. He went as far as to betray his true believes, his ideals, only to contradict to Wagner and to prove theoretically that all Wagner's Idealism is bullshit. He lost himself in this fight for his Ego, in this fight to demonstrate to Wagner how hero he Nietzsche is, to stay powerful person in eyes of his enemy. He chose his Ego and lost his True Self. He went mad in this fight against himself (look up my Book Scientific Formulas).

If I were to choose between those option my only option could be Nietzsche's way of course, because my physical control was schizoid physical control of broken cyclic homeostasis. I could not

choose Inferior Ego-protection of Sadomasochism (Inlovesickness) like women usually do, because I had no Inferior Ego-protection, like any schizoid.

But unlike Nietzsche and any regular schizoid I already had my revelation on causations of psyche, on two energies of mind, on antagonism between physical control of material energy and scientific control of energy of Spirit. I knew very well, that whatever Ego you will choose — Inferior Ego-protection of slaves and women, or Superior Ego-protection of Dead Satans, or funny «heroic» Ego of schizoids — any Ego is road to hell, and my road to hell was already travelled path through schizophrenia. I had that naïve heroic Ego of Nietzsche as junior and it ruined me. There was no way back to Ego-protection, whatever Ego available.

My only road was Beyond Ego-protection. My only way to salvation was to fight Satans from the heights of Scientific control of energy of Spirit, and to achieve this I had to leave Field of Ego-system of material energy. I had to reject my physical control.

4. HOW MY MEETINGS WITH SATAN, DEAN B.A.I. LED TO DISCOVERY OF PSYCHIC ENERGY THROUGH EXPOSING MECHANISM OF SCHIZOID ROMANCE

Schizoid Romance — Hubris Ego, Dead Ego, Two Pluses and Minuses of Third Gravitation of broken cyclic homeostasis of physical control.

When women surrender to advances of their Bosses or make advances themselves — they are legitimate part of physical control of Sadomasochism of material energy. This is what regular people call «love» in modern world: this office rape-love is everywhere in modern world, and already Dostoyevsky remarks on perverts that for them always there servants in hostels. Or «secretaries» and other junior office staff. For a example Dean B.A.I. told me, sitting in his office back room, that he had added that room to his

office (which was hall) after having encountered «kissing students» in that place behind his office door. «I can kiss here myself» — I said to myself he laughed. Of course, I was not first student he seduced thus «to kiss» in this specially added room. I could see women around Director P.V.V so obsequious to him, his secretaries and assistants, that there were no favor they would dare to turn him down. And it is this which is considered «normal» in that habitat of Hierarchy of Satans.

Modern culture has degenerated since one hundred years of Black Mass of Darwinian paradigm as much that on the whole it do not know love better than Sadomasochism of physical control described in Fromm's works, in R. Greene's works (like the Art of Seduction), in S. Beauvoir Second Sex, in Gazdanov's Night's roads or in other classical literature. It is everywhere the same: Swaggering Boss-men Narcissists and Obsequious women on Inlovesickness (slaves).

My report on Heroic Crucifixion of my own Ego was received as report on ordinary surrender of a woman to the Bosses advances. This was really manifestation of misery of Limited capacity to comprehend of stupid Satans.

It was me, Tesla Leila Khugaeva Thinikashvili, who HAS GIVEN SCIENTIFIC FORMULA TO SCHIZOID PSYCHE, who remained until then mystery for every epoch and every attempt to explain the phenomenon.

It was me, THE AUTHOR OF DISCOEVRY OF PSYCHIC ENERGY, who demonstrated that Schizoid Psyche is complex mixture of two Fields of Mind: mess of Field of Ego-system on the one hand and Intellect of Field of energy of Spirit on the other hand. And that the result of such illegitimate confusion of two completely alien things is bad disease of both Fields of mind: it is broken cyclic homeostasis of material energy and it is fictitious scientific control of Field of Intellect.

It was me who demonstrated further that this broken cyclic homeostasis by fictitious intellect produces effect of Hubris-Ego, known in Antiquity, which owes its collapse to this effect Hubris

Ego of schizoid disease. Hubris-Ego as Superior Ego-protection incapable any longer of Inferior Ego-protection, like normal Sadomasochism of Two emotional gravitations (Narcissism and Inlovesickness, Bosses and Slaves). Hubris-Ego is capable only to be Boss, to be Leader, to be Master, to be Narcissist. Because «fictitious intellect on Field of Ego-system (Intellectual Ego-protection) has «proved» through necessity of logic deduction that Ego is always triumphant.

The result is collapse of Sadomasochism, collapse of slavery in Ancient Greece, and PHENOMENON OF DEAD EGO, unknown to normal physical control of Sadomasochism, of master-slave relations. Normally, material energy is energy of «adaptation», sycophants, opportunists: It bows to the Force and beats the Weak. But with interference of fictitious intellect all system of this «flexible» adaptation to the pressure of «the odds» is ruined. Now Ancient Greek believe himself to be Hercules and is not going to adapt to the pressure of the outer world, whatever pressure it gives. This is Hubris-Ego of antiquity which had led to collapse of Slavery, but had brought severe civic wars. All this in many interesting details I cannot accommodate in this chapter you will find in my numerous books: the brilliant DISCOVERY OF SLIGHTEST NUANCES OF CAUSATIONS OF SCHIZOID PHENOMENON, which no living man could even approach before me.

Why I am recollecting this now?

Because this GREATEST EVER DISCOVERY on schizoids as broken cyclic homeostasis, as Hubris Ego, as Dead Ego, as reason of ancient freedom and ancient civic wars, and as cause of Nietzsche madness, on special Third gravitation of Narciss-Inlovesickness with two pluses and two minuses, I have made that day when I entered in one Moscow evening the Office of my ex-Dean in Plekhanov Academy. I was twenty three years old, I did not seen my Dean for two years after graduation and I came to perform experiment on my DEAD SCHIZOID HUBRIS EGO, which was Dead because of his advances to me during my being the best

student of Academy in my time of study there. He himself told this to my father (Everybody praises her, She has scientific Thought, you owe nothing to me for my help to transfer her in Academy), and I has his recommendation in my documents. All this in details is reported in that volume of 2008.

My report of that day, when I lost virginity in the office of my ex-Dean (two years past from the date of graduation), was interpreted as my report on surrender to his advances. In other words, ordinary situation of Inferior Ego-protection of women. Regular Sadomasochism does not wait two years to yield, regular sadomasochism of physical control does not kill yourself with study to prove his genius and his conscience and his dignity to the «Noble Dean» as I believed he was when I fell in Romance love with man, who helped me to reach science in Moscow. All this is described in details and can be easily checked by documents: I killed myself with work,. I had to take first many exams as «difference» and Dean said me that I will never manage by myself, and I can ask his help. And he said to his secretaries: give her as much exams as possible (выпиши на полную катушку). I brilliantly performed myself, terrified by thought that I can disturb such «Noble man» (I believed him to be Walter Scot's knight). I cannot explain any other way his «kindness» to me, which was really blatant. Then, I had to take regular exams with my group faculty, when no professor knew me or saw me once on his lecture, for I was busy taking exams of the «difference». My fellow students did not believe I will manage to perform this too, as no one of them believed I will pass four exams on high math as «difference». I performed with flying colours. Than ordinary lectures came, and this was torture indeed beyond my patience. I asked for early passing of exams, and in due course (for I did not know any other way to take exams) set out to take questions from professors and preparing exams myself without attending their lectures. Who knows professors will know how big vanity they attach to their lectures and how exacting they will be on exams to a person who defies them this way. I passed all exams early and

got three «excellent» and one «satisfactory» ratings. The man who gave me the latter one was sure that he will not give me more than «failing grade» for my audacity to take exams early and without his lectures. He gave me ten minutes and chose three question by himself (no chance ticket). And still he felt himself compelled to assess my knowledge at least as «satisfactory» and he was sure I will decline this rating. «Come another time», — he suggested. But I felt that responsible to not let down my Dean who permitted me that adventure with early taking exams that with tears on my voice I said that I am content with his rating. That early exams I remember also Director of Central Bank of Russia T.V.Paramonova — she evaluated me on «excellent» and added «her head is boiling». And all these people amazed and wondering who I am, and what is it going on went to Dean Basov to ask him questions on me, calling me Scientific Thought and admire me.

I repeat that If this would be regular situation with some girl yielding her Boss advances, I would not perform all these miracles to impress him with my honesty, dignity and capacity. But situation was the reverse. I thought him to be most honest and most noble scientist of the world who decided to help talent, and I was resolute to die but not let down that night of honor and conscience.

It was my bad mistake as person of schizoid mentality, for my Dean was regular Satan, not most big of them, whose destitution in underground of material energy was attracted by such appetizer as pretty young girl with genius capacity of mind. And … — he did his best to find out and figure what place on social ladder was mine. Was my father, that time deputy of minister of agriculture of Republic Ossetia strong Boss enough for Moscow. He could not figure out what was the resource of that Iron strength to resist his advances I displayed all time during my study under his leadership.

But the real situation was that I was genius with schizoid psyche and Hubris Ego, and I had no Inferior Ego-protection to fall

into Inlovesickness, even if wanted to. Usual. Regular sadomasochism of physical control, which men and women exercise in Office relationship was closed and absolutely unknown for me. But it was another case with THIRD SCHIZOID GRAVITATION of blended Narciss-Inlovesickness Romance, with broken cyclic homeostasis, described in my volume on Scientific Formulas (Golderlin, Nietzsche, Strindberg). This one was activated to the utmost with his persistent courtship of a Cad. And when after ceremony of graduation I entered his Office to thank him with two big bouquets of roses — red for him and red with white for his deputy in office opposite his — he waited his deputy to leave, and then with all effrontery of a Cad he kissed me. Then he suggested his assistance in recommending me to Moscow Banks as one of the best students of Academy. «leave me your resume». I left, thinking only how to preserve contact with this noblest knight of mine. I still knew nothing on his marital status, and entertained believe he was anxious to marry me. He kept asking on my father.

This is WHAT FLATTERING DO TO SCHIZOID HUBRIS EGO, incapable to Inlovesickness otherwise. It creats phenomenon of «TWO PLUSES and TWO MINUSES» — see my book on Scientific Formulas. I registered the result there, but I found it in my experiment on Dead Ego with my Dean and later with Mr. S.F.

He kept introducing himself as Majesty of social ladder far higher than those of my poor province and simultaneously he kept flattering my talent, which I believed absolutely. This flattering made my Hubris Ego of Schizoid, incapable for ordinary obsequious service to Satan, fell into Romance of broken, mixed Gravitation of Narciss-Inlovesickness with Two Pluses (instead of normal Plus and Minus of Sadomasochism).

This means absolute emotional dependence for schizoid psyche, which is in foundation of Greek tragedies, in such mythological personages as Sirens, who sing sweet but provoke madness with their sweet songs. «Two pluses» of Romance Third Gravitation has intoxication level of emotions, but «Two Minuses» which is other side of Schizoid gravitation means madness. And

«Two minuses» comes when Falsehood of «flattering: becomes obvious even to such blind person as schizoid psyche.

And my Dean was ready to show me what vulgar Satan he was in reality. He simply did his best to humiliate me after being that villain kissing student in his Office and suggesting her to do her a favor. He gave me his number to call him up to ask on progress with his search for job for me, and he made this that foul, disgusting game to debase me and to provoke my emotions to the utmost.

For me, schizoid of Hubris Ego, this only meant, that my Two Pluses of Romance Gravitations turned into Two Minuses of a Dead Ego. And Dead Ego means psychosis. My seizures became more intensive than ever, I again was on the threshold of complete collapse of my psyche. I left for home. It took me two years to analyses situation and to take decision how to cope with my Dead Ego. He took it through Flattering me?? And I was as stupid as to cherishing his admiration with my talent and my genius and waiting from him to appear Knight on White Horse? This was my bad mistake. I raised My Ego in this Dreams On his Flattering me. That was realization of my Ego through SuperEgo on Field of Ego-system, and now I must take my Ego back. I must destroy my Ego, I must keep destroying it until Field of Ego-system is entirely neutralized.

My visit to Dean that evening, he invited me, at twenty three years old, when I lost virginity in his Office, was consequences of this furious and strenuous struggle of all forces of soul during last four years — from the day of my transference into Moscow Academy. I entered his office with photoshoot of professional model in my bag, for now I realized that they do not want your talent and genius and conscience. They want to debase you, to deride on your, and to call you stupid woman. THIS WAS GREAT DISCOVERY FOR ME WHICH I COULD NOT BELIEVE LONG AFTER I HAVE MADE IT THEORETICALLY. I was sure that men see in women persons, so confident I was in myself as person of intellect and so little I knew of what is woman beyond her

intellect and conscience capacity of regular sane person. I had to conceive this theoretically and to check on practice to approach to believing to made thus discovery what they see in women in reality. I told him absolutely forgetting whom I am talking and remembering only my new role to degrade myself constantly to deal the killing Blow on My Dead Ego: to remove effect of his Flattering and to prove to myself that this is Idiot who knows nothing on Intellect and my talent and my accomplishment and willing only to degrade «a woman» to use it and break it. In other words to eat it.

I did what I believed to be the most idiotic and most humiliating thing to do: to humiliate myself in his eyes as far as possible. I suggested him my modelling photos believing them to be of no value and asked him to help me with search for job. He instantly asked me; am I ready to visit him this evening in his office. And kissed me again. This time I felt genuine disgust, because my theory proved to be correct: killing my Hubris Ego in his eyes generated disgust to him. Gravitation of Romance was on its way to be murdered. Now, it was this triumph which buoyed me up. Personality of my dean lost any interest to me.

This meant that I implemented Scientific control to kill under its guidance my physical control. It was far from position of weakness of women who surrender to Boss advances as Inferior Ego-protection. It was first and foremost determination to kill my Ego (for it bother s as Dead Ego only while it is precious for Law of preservation of energy). TO prove to your mind that real force is not Ego but Scientific control which will let you to kill your Ego — this means to remove Ego as object of control of Law of preservation of Force. And then «dead Ego» will not bother you any longer — it is Law of preservation of Force which makes death of Ego tragedy. You need only to prove to your mind that real force is scientific control of energy of spirit, and that material energy of Field of Ego-system is on the contrary parasite which sucks and destruct your health and force and all emotional gravitations and all «tragedies» involved with them disappear that moment.

It will be this DISCOVERY OF MINE WHICH WILL AFFORD FUTURE EDUCATIONAL INSTITUTIONS TO REMOVE FIELD OF EGO_SYSTEM under Scientific control of energy of Spirit.

1) Thus this was POSITION OF STRENGTH — not weakness of a slave. My goal was to play him distance far bigger than he kept playing me. My goal was to remove my Romance emotional gravitation and «tragedy of Dead Ego» with that garbage altogether, and then to give my report to the world pressa and world science on Discovery of Psychic energy. And I performed this in 2008.

2) But first and foremost my goal was to move beyond Field of Ego-system, and to beat Satan on ground of energy of Spirit of Scientific control. That is to say, to quit stupid love-war confrontations of physical control of idiots, and to set out for Holy War with Evil from the Highlands of the Cross of Metaphysics.

3) And the third issue to point out is quality of Biology contact.

It was as ugly as any contact of sane person with insane person can be. He lost his masculine capacity from the first meeting and never gained it fully to the end of this experiment relationship, which led to Discovery of psychic energy. Me, from the first meeting and to the end of them 9it was several meeting, around ten, on the whole) was frozen to such degree, that I literally felt nothing.

4) Though this time it was biology contact with Satan, it was made at service to energy of spirit, not ar service to material energy. This is why I never think of it as of my sin, but as part of my martyrdom. It indicated to me that sane men are incapable to contacts with liars and villains. It disgusted me the name of sex to such degree, that I believed that I hate any biological contact with man.

AND ALL THIS STUPIDITY OF SATANS CONSIDERED THIS REPORT ON DISCOVERY OF PSYCHIC ENERGY as regular INTRIGUE OF SADOMASOHISM AFFAIR Between woman and HER BOSS.

5. HUBRIS EGO OF STEPHANE FRAPPAT

When I met Mr. S. F. I quitted to be that «Naïve» as to believe that men in power are Noble Knights. I already realized that there good men and bad men, though I was still far from Discovery of Dead Amorphous Serpents, — my latest finding during latest four year of severe torture the Morons in power subjected me.

The story with Satan Stephan was a little different to report to you.

First of all he was also Hubris Ego like me.

Then there were no any biology contact never.

And another point to notice it never took me to play Idiot: to deliberately humiliate myself in his eyes. On the contrary our conflict and my experiment with Stephane began with my attempt to talk to him as to a friend. And this my attempted made him storm and fury, it outraged him to such degree, that he started deliberately seeking for my most insufferable job to torture me for «DISRESPECT» how he called my attempt to be friendly with him. It was then that I laughed him down in my heart, removing all traces of Gravitation of Romance and turning my energy into Holy War with Evil. This time I need not playing idiot, on purpose humiliating myself to prove to my scientific control that this man is Idiot, who do not see my real personality but see only my humiliation. This time Stephane himself, after my friendly letter to him, turned into horrible Dragon, vomiting Fair from his mouth to burn me down for my despicable DISRESPECT. And torturing me with most humiliating work he could invent for me.

Stephane would not deceive me on this stage of evolution of my knowledge on causation of psyche. But I was confused with his «western» origin. The thing is my great reverence to Intellect confused me in this case. I was schizoid myself and I believed that Hubris-Ego is available only to intellectual men, even though it is fictitious intellect. Even in this case it seemed to me that there was not big distance between genuine scientific intellect of laws of nature and fictitious intellect of formal logic of Ego-protection,

because you need only to indicate them their mistake, I thought, and they will understand you at once. And this belief was my next bad mistake.

When I came to company where he worked as executive director, Russian girl Tanya told me that I am getting in hands of terrible freak, yelling people down for purpose and without any purpose just for the hell of it. She said that entire company hate his guts, and that I am his fifth secretary (or third, I do not remember, I reported in that book), and that she did not envy my situation and I would better leave now. I was intrigued because western culture was always interesting for me, and because I knew that much on schizoid Hubris Ego. And I stayed.

Later my assumptions come true. He appeared to be that sensitive mind of Hubris Ego, with overreaction on any approach to his self-esteem. I was first time stupid enough to compare him with my own Hubris of schizoid. But I was through total destruction of my psyche and I made by that time that long road to remove my physical control, that my Hubris was only memories. His Hubris was nurtured by his Boss work and by his Boss culture he was educated in, and made him regular Satan with dead thought and dead conscience.

When we start working together I took sympathy with him as my fellow Hubris of western culture, I felt myself to belong to. I noticed his nervousness, which made him to freak out at any petty question which by his opinion could mean a trace of disrespect to him. Instead of hating him for this like other employees did, me, on the contrary did his best, to appease his pride and to do for him all I could. I genuinely imagined that I am doing this for myself when I was sick with schizophrenia. He was my patient, and I was his devoted therapist. And I succeeded in this much. He got silent. He calmed down, and even that girl Tanya who was first to receive me and warned me that my Boss is freak, even she was amazed: she called down, she said, it is astounding.

He had that carafe of water on his working table. He used to abstain from food all day long drinking only water and he

needed help of his secretary to bring him this carafe of water every one or two hours. And he felt shy to command to bring him water. I did it my task to watch the emptiness of his carafe — to bring him water in time without his request. I felt that he was grateful to me for this delicacy. He said me once: Thank you. You are understanding person». He kept addressing to me in Russian, though my task was to translate his English texts in Russian. It was then that I believed him to be sane honest person and believed that we can make friends. I looked for person to help me to introduce my Discovery to the world. And I could not find anyone better than this executive director, who, it seemed, knew everybody and could make way anywhere. He seemed to me enough educated though we never talked with him beyond those stupid Office functions. I was looking for suitable moment to apply to him for help with my Discovery. I believed that he will be friendly with me as believed in my power to calm down my fellow Hubris mind. And still my unconscious mind felt that the task is far more difficult than I imagined. I hesitated. And still I once wrote him that letter talking on my high education, on my being author of many scientific books, and on my request to him to help me to show my scientific work (which is of great importance to the world) to people who understand these matters. He must had laughed his head off, reading this. He said me next day: I did not understand what you were writing me about». And I lost all my hopes.

And then he began his intrigue. There was printer on my table — I was sitting in parallel room, narrow hall dividing our rooms. And when he needed to print out his documents I would take them all and brought to his room. Staphane found there chance to show off his gallantry. He stopped waiting for me to bring to him his papers and instead rushed after his command to printer to take his papers himself from my table. He came to my room and stood beside me and both of us watching papers to be slowly print out. This was one of his many tricks he invented to charm me by that time. His car and his driver were always at my

disposal to go for his needs. He liked to show that he himself is ready to fulfill any of my tasks instead of me. He asked my good health and never forgot to say hello or goodbye for me. He took me few times to the metro in his car after work. All this again revived my hopes to address to him with friendly request to help me with my Scientific Discovery.

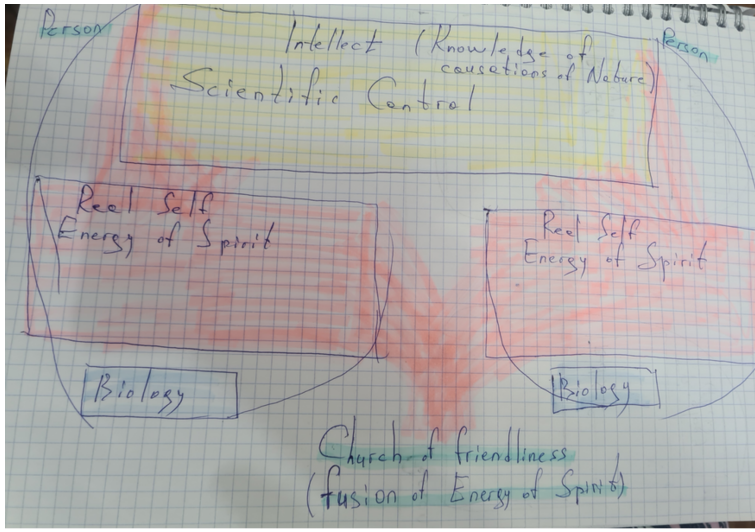
And I wrote to him that famous now childish letter, half to my Boss, half to the God and half to my fellow schizoid Hubris mind. The thing was his Bossiness was far stronger than any friendly gestures he allowed himself from time to time and I could not get rid of that Bossy habitat of Hierarchy of Satans. But his extraordinary exertions to display himself my friend made me believe that he is «kind Boss», and besides schizoid Boss. This defined the childish tone of the letter of that time of my complete distress.

His response killed every trace of friendliness in my relationship to him, for it was manifestation of such frank Satanism, of such frank insult to be equalized with such miserable secretary like me, such genuine contempt to a slightest attempt to talk to him as to my fellow friend, that that month he died for me as human being. He died for me as sane man. And I realized that Tanya was correct when calling him freak and horrible narcissist ready to insult everyone because of chimeras of disrespect. I realized how wrong I was to parallel him to myself only because we had initially similar structure of material energy: mine was destructed and under therapy many years ago, his, on the contrary was nurtured and thriving with all forces of his inner exertions and of his external cultural entourage. Hubris Ego as Superior Ego-protection can easily turn sane men in to Satans of Dead Amorphous Serpent. And now, when this mad man, started to torture me on the bigger printer in the Hall where companies secretary were sitting, giving me hundreds, maybe thousands of papers to make them one by one photocopy I was horrified. First of all, it was now, after my friendly address to him to get his support on my Discovery that he became that furious Dragon,

doing his best to debase me, to deprive me of my dignity, to prove to me my nullity as personality. «This is called RESPECT! — he yelled at me. — TAKE YOUR HANDS FROM YOUR POCKETS! Now!» I did as he said. I took as my golden rule to overcome these kind of mad Satans to never protect my physical control with them. Now, when my real respect to him as to human being was ruined and buried forever, he could not insult me, whatever he said or did. «NEVER CROSS THIS LINE!» he stormed and raged and one day I believed that I will die from burst of laughter so absurd his rage seemed to me. But it was far more resentment than laughter when I thought how he betrayed my sincere attempts to become friends with him. And Why? Only because he was mad Satan. Incapable to communication beyond Hierarchy of Boss-Slaves relations. And felt mortal insult after my friendly letter.

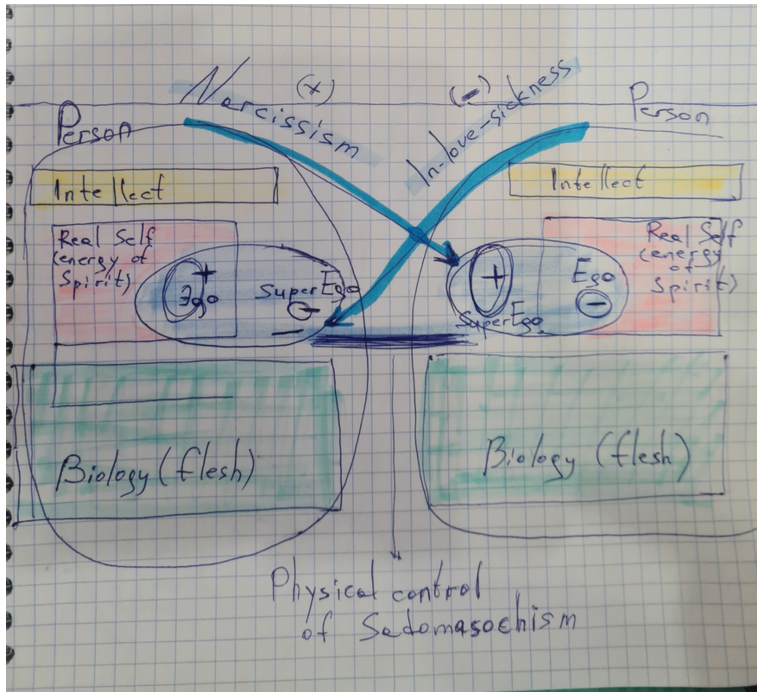
The outcome of this case of contact with Satan was as triumphant as in all other cases I made report on in volume of 2008. My scientific control of energy of Spirit, working on removal of physical control of material energy fully justified its correctness. My Holy War with Evil raised me to the highlands of the Cross of Metaphysics, leaving Satans in their gloomy, bleak underground of the Hell.

Staphane first failed to trigger in me Gravitation of Inlovesickness he was seeking for regular Sadomasochism relations with his secretary, flattering to my Ego with his «printer tricks» and lending at my disposal his car with his driver. Being schizoid Hubris Ego I had not Inlovesickness, and being by that time Great Spirit more than Hubris Ego, I did not response on Flattering. He Failed to insult me later, when he found in my human dignity instead of feminine vanity, for I kept laughing him down in my heart every time he insulted me and gave me humiliating job only for my attempt to talk to him as to my friend! All his attempts to trigger gravitations of physical control in my mind was blocked by my pretty mature by that time scientific control of energy of spirit. He was stupid enough as all Satans to speak to the great mind of Spirit as to little conceited with her looks girl.

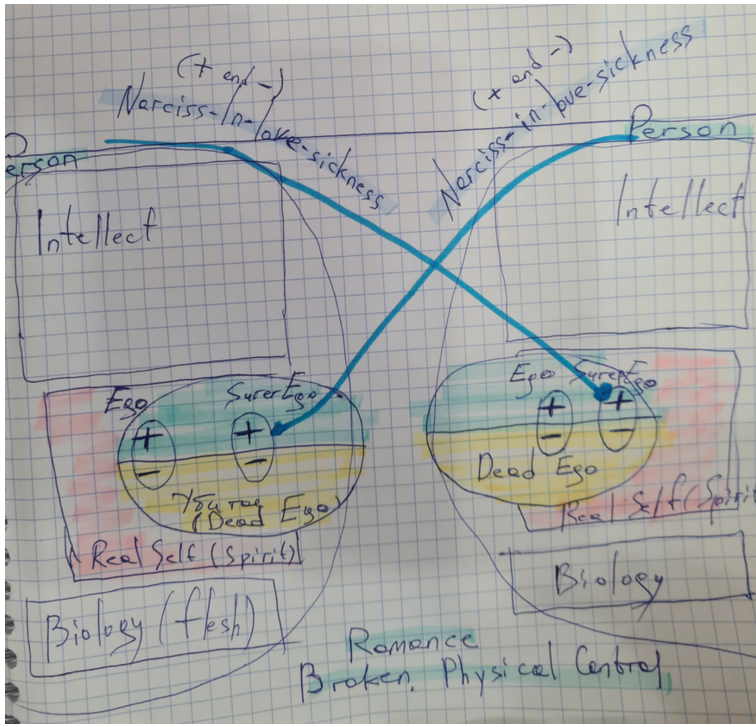


And of course I reported this all in my volume of 2008. I know only that soon after publication of my volume, Mr. S. F. left his job as executing director in that company. Soon after publication of that volume rector of Academy Vitaly Ivanovich Vidyapin lost his job. Satirists of most famous names in Russia (such as Vinokur for example) kept reciting phrases from my volume. Entire Moscow read it. At the same time murderers of Putin; s regime declared a hunt on me, prohibiting all my books and taking my book on English vocabulary from all shops of Moscow. It was then that the fate of my backbone was determined. I managed to prolong my life till 2015 only due to my desperate activity in writing letters to pressa and sending my books on all emails I could find. It seems that my book had success, in other case they would not delay execution. My Holy War with Evil appeared that effective blow on Satans that their hatred to Discovery and me the Author only grows harder and harder since that time.

Today Putin's regim is not alone in his diabolic attempts to discredit me, to rape me, to smear their dirt and stench of foul



satans on honest man of letters. Today Stephane is not alone with Putin's regime — his France is with him believeing my report on my working as secretary for their French citizen to be insult to the State of French. Do you remember Churchill, when he allowed to arrest the man who him on public You are Stupid! Why they took man to prison just for insult? Asked people Churchill. They took him not for insult, they took him because he revealed State secret. It seems the same situation with Satans and me: they are killing me not for insulting them, but for revealing State secrete to the people of the world. And I assert that every villain who joins this foul company of murderers of Saint Martyr and Great Scientists are Dead Amorphous Serpents, concerned with their secret to be revealed to the world.


(+ and -)
Narciss-in-love-sickness
(+ and -)
Narciss-in-love-sickness
Person
Intellect
Ego
SurerEgo
Dead Ego
Real Self (Spirit)
Biology (flesh)
Person
Intellect
Ego
SurerEgo
Dead Ego
Real Self (Spirit)
Biology
Romance
Broken, Physical Contact

ОГЛАВЛЕНИЕ

Foreword 3
Chapter 1. THE CROSS OF METAPHYSICS 26
1. I CLAIM THAT I AM ANGEL 26
2. I DECLARE THESE MEN TO BE SATANS — AMORPHOUS SERPENTS OF Dead Conscience and Dead Thought 29
3. I DECLARE THAT MY MISSION WAS TO REPORT TO YOU THIS ESSENTIAL LAWS OF METAPHYSICS 32
1) LAW NUMBER ONE. The Cross of Metaphysics 33
2) LAW NUMBER TWO: Pure Positive Energy and Valor (Firmness, Sustainability, Inflexibility) has only Energy of Spirit 35
3) LAW NUMBER THree: HOLY WAR WITH EVIL 36
4) LAW NUMBER FOUR: Holy War with Evil gives us The Countenance of Real Self of Sane people 37
5) LAW NUMBER FIVE: IT IS TREACHERY OF HOLY WAR WITH EVIL WHICH WILL NEVER BE FORGIVEN! 38
6) LAW NUMBER SIX: SPIRIT = MAN = WOMAN = Church of Friendliness 39
7) LAW NUMBER SEVEN: HATE to the Evil and MORTAL SIN OF «LUST OF SADOMASOCHISM» 41
Chapter 2. Discovery and Victory of Spirit in Holy War with Evil 46
1. The Big Drama of the Cross of Metaphysics 46
2. Darwinians Failed to conceal that Darwinism is Satanism . . 53
3. THE GREAT FEAST OF SATAN NERO: Hundreds of Christians as FOOD to satisfy the Beast's Hunger 57
4. Defeat of Satans in Holy War 64
5. Discovery and Victory of Energy of Spirit in Holy War with Evil 69
Chapter 3. My Address to Irish Republican Party through the World Pressa 75
Chapter 4. My Report on Comradeship with Mr. R. K. 88
1. The Hell of the Outset: My Holy War with Evil 88

2. A Spy of Holy War with Evil in Moscow 91
3. Loneliness in my Holy War with Evil 93
4. Democracy of Talking on the Weather according to G.K. Chesterton 95
5. Why women like «bad Guys» 101
6. Big Romantic Love of Mr. R. K. to the Upper Class 109
7. Satans are not upper class, Satans are Underground of the Cross of Metaphysics 115
Chapter 5. The Scheme of the Cross of Metaphysics 118
1. The Fall of Original Sin 118
2. Being of Plato's World of Ideas and Illusion of Material World 126
3. Metaphysical Emotions of Energy of Spirit 130
4. The term «Love» must be excluded from Psychology and Social sciences (sciences of psychic energy) 133
5. E. Trubetzkoy on «City of God by Augustine» conveys the Saint's Doctrine on the Cross of Metaphysics 136
Chapter 6. The Cross of Metaphysics: The Grace of Highlands of Spirit VERSUS Destitution of Underground of Material Energy 140
1. Satans are Stupid: They believe in Social Ladder of political power 140
2. ABUNDANCE of Metaphysical Emotions of Spirit Versus DESTITUTION (starvation) of Irrational Emotions (neurotic) of Material energy on the Cross of Metaphysics 145
Chapter 7. Biological Energy in Service of Energy of Mind: energy of Spirit or Material energy of mind 149
1. Are we to vice through our body's desires? Is a Body a Sin? 149
2. Biology in Service to Material energy of Mind 152
3. Biology in Service to Energy of Spirit 155
4. Masculine Potency of Sane Men of energy of Spirit 158
5. Masculine Potency of Insane Men of material energy of mind 165

Chapter 8. Head of Meduza the Gorgon. Madness of Physical Control of Ego-protection 169
1. What is magic mentality? Why people with magic mentality are mad 169
2. Hunger-Fear of the Hell of Physical Control of Ego-protection 172
3. IGNOMINY of FEAR -HUNGER of Physical control of MORONS SATANS 175
4.Head of Meduza the Gorgon 182
5. The Head of Meduza the Gorgon 188
Chapter 9. The Great Tour de Force of Author of Discovery in Crucifixion of his OWN EGO 200
1. Do not FEAR the DREAD of your EGO 200
2. Hierarchy of Office as Habitat for Sadomasochism of Satans 202
3. Unusual Response of the Genius. «Не Тот Результат» ... 205
4. How my meetings with Satan, Dean B.A.I. led to Discovery of Psychic Energy through exposing mechanism of schizoid Romance 206
5. Hubris Ego of Stephane Frappat 215

Tesla Leila Khugaeva Thinikashvili

Cross of Metaphysics and Holy War with Evil